				3	
			1	<u> I N D E X</u>	
		1	2	EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON5	
	1	STATE OF MINNESOTA IN DISTRICT COURT	3		
	3	COUNTY OF RAMSEY SECOND JUDICIAL DISTRICT	4	BEGINNING OF TAPE 14	
	4		5	BEGINNING OF TAPE 248	
	5	DOE 1,	6	BEGINNING OF TAPE 390	
	6	Plaintiff,	7	BEGINNING OF TAPE 4138	
	7	vs _{fe}	8	BEGINNING OF TAPE 5182	
	θ	ARCHDIOCESE OF ST. PAUL AND MINNEAPOLIS, DIOCESE OF WINONA	9		
	9	and THOMAS ADAMSON, Defendants.	10		
	11	ен кимина веска с в вызав В В	11	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 18940	
	12		12	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 18114	
	13	Videotape deposition of FATHER PETER	13	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 17163	
	14	LAIRD, taken pursuant to Notice of Taking	14	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 191190	
	15 16	Deposition, and taken before Gary W. Hermes, a. Notary Public in and for the County of Ramsey,	15	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 175216	
	17	State of Minnesota, on the 12th day of May,	16	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 176217	
	18	2014, at 30 East 7th Street, St. Paul,		DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 170217	
	19	Minnesota, commencing at approximately 9:35	17	DEPOSITION EXHIBIT 28221	
	20	o'clock a.m.	18	* * *	
	21		19	Tr Tr	
	22		20		
	24	AFFILIATED COURT REPORTERS	21		
	25	2935 OLD HIGHWAY 8 ST. PAUL, MN 55113 (612)338-4348	22		
			23		
			24		
			25		
					_
		2		4	
1	APPEAR	ANCES:	1	4 PROCEEDINGS	
2	JE	ANCES: FFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G.	2	PROCEEDINGS * * *	
	JE FINNEG/	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson	2 3	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May	
2	JE FINNEGA Street, S	ANCES: FFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101,	2 3 4	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the	
2	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff.	2 3 4 5	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird.	
2 3 4	JE FINNEG/ Street, S appeare	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at	2 3 4	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for	
2 3 4 5	JE FINNEG, Street, S appeare D, Law, 30	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul,	2 3 4 5 6 7	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record?	
2 3 4 5 6	JE FINNEG/ Street, S appeare D/ Law, 30 Minneso	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff,	
2 3 4 5 6 7	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff,	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22 St. Paul	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, , Minnesota 55101, appeared for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul TH Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, , Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul TH Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, , Minnesota 55101, appeared for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	JE FINNEG, Street, S appeare D, Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22 St. Paul, Archdioc	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, , Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22 St. Paul Archdiod Th Law, 11	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, , Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul TH Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc TH Law, 11 Minneso Winona.	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul TH Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc TH Law, 11 Minneso Winona.	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	JE FINNEG, Street, S appeare D, Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22 St. Paul, Archdioc Th Law, 11 Minneso Winona.	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	JE FINNEG, Street, S appeare D, Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22 St. Paul, Archdioc Th Law, 11 Minneso Winona. R: at Law,	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese. MR. KYLE: And Richard Kyle for	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Th Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc Th Law, 11 Minneso Winona. R: at Law, Minneap	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of ICHARD H. KYLE, JR., ESQ., Attorney 200 South 6th Street, Suite 4000,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese. MR. KYLE: And Richard Kyle for Father Peter Laird.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	JE FINNEG, Street, S appeare D, Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul Archdioc TH Law, 22 St. Paul, Archdioc Winona. R: at Law, Minneap for Fath	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of ICHARD H. KYLE, JR., ESQ., Attorney 200 South 6th Street, Suite 4000, polis, Minnesota 55402-1425, appeared	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese. MR. KYLE: And Richard Kyle for Father Peter Laird. MR. KINSELLA: Will the reporter	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul TH Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc TH Law, 11 Minneso Winona. R: at Law, Minneap for Fath ALSO PE	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of ICHARD H. KYLE, JR., ESQ., Attorney 200 South 6th Street, Suite 4000, toolis, Minnesota 55402-1425, appeared er Peter Laird.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese. MR. KYLE: And Richard Kyle for Father Peter Laird. MR. KINSELLA: Will the reporter please swear the witness?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	JE FINNEGA Street, S appeare DA Law, 30 Minneso St. Paul TH Law, 22 St. Paul Archdioc TH Law, 11 Minneso Winona. R: at Law, Minneap for Fath ALSO PE	ANCES: EFFREY R. ANDERSON, ESQ., MICHAEL G. AN, ESQ., Attorneys at Law, 366 Jackson Suite 100, St. Paul, Minnesota 55101, d for Plaintiff. ANIEL A. HAWS, ESQ., Attorney at East 7th Street, Suite 3200, St. Paul, ta 55101, appeared for Archdiocese of and Minneapolis. HOMAS B. WIESER, ESQ., Attorney at 00 Bremer Tower, 445 Minnesota Street, Minnesota 55101, appeared for cese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. HOMAS R. BRAUN, ESQ., Attorney at 7 East Center Street, Rochester, ta 55904, appeared for Diocese of ICHARD H. KYLE, JR., ESQ., Attorney 200 South 6th Street, Suite 4000, polis, Minnesota 55402-1425, appeared er Peter Laird. RESENT:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	PROCEEDINGS * * * MR. KINSELLA: Today's date is May 12th, 2014, the time is 9:35 a.m. This is the videotape deposition of Father Peter Laird. Will counsel please identify themselves for the video record? MR. ANDERSON: For the plaintiff, Jeff Anderson. MR. FINNEGAN: For the plaintiff, Mike Finnegan. MR. HAWS: Dan Haws for the archdiocese. MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun on behalf of the Diocese of Winona. MR. WIESER: Tom Wieser on behalf of the archdiocese. MR. KYLE: And Richard Kyle for Father Peter Laird. MR. KINSELLA: Will the reporter please swear the witness? FATHER PETER LAIRD,	

1		5			7
١,			4		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
1	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	1		for fact-finding to take place, that that
2	Q.	Father, would you please state your full name	2	0	would be the reason.
3		for the record and spell your last?	3	Q.	And I presume when we're talking about the
4	Α.	Father Peter Anthony Laird, L-a-i-r-d.	4		reports in the media, that's about how the
5	Q.	We went through some of the basic ground rules	5		archdiocese, not just you, but the archdiocese
6		of this process before we began. What is your	6		officials had handled certain accused
7		current assignment status?	7	_	offenders, is that what you're talking about?
8	A.	Currently, I'm I don't have an assignment.	8	A.	You know, I I can't recall my state of mind
9		I have some shoulder issues that I've been	9		at that particular time. I would not have
10		working through since I resigned, which it	10		broken it out in the way in which you're
11		required extensive physical therapy, and aware	11		breaking it out now. I just thought it was
12		that the assignment schedule for the	12		very important to signal our accountability,
13		archdiocese is in June, I would expect that	13		our willingness to engage this issue and that
14		there would be something at that time.	14		there needed to be a process by which that
15	Q.	When did you resign?	15		would take place and I recommended a number of
16	A.	I don't know the exact date, but early	16		processes.
17		October, late September of this past year.	17	Q.	And when you say "our accountability," who is
18	Q.	And was that a resignation as vicar general of	18		the "our" referring to?
19		the archdiocese?	19	A.	The leadership of the archdiocese.
20	A.	That's correct, as vicar general, moderator of	20	Q.	That's the archbishop and the top officials?
21		the Curia.	21	A.	Yes.
22	Q.	And why did you resign, Father?	22	Q.	And when you say that the resignation was
23	A.	I resigned for essentially two reasons. One,	23		motivated in part by a desire to send a signal
24		first, because I thought it was essential in	24		that the leadership would be accountable, I
25		light of the questions that had been raised	25		think that was the word you used.
			1		
1		6	1		8
1		·	1	A.	
1 2		that the archdiocese signal to its various	1 2	A. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct?
2		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others			(Nods head).
2 3		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that	2	Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct.
2 3 4		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people	2 3 4	Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father?
2 3 4 5		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable	2 3 4 5	Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a
2 3 4 5 6		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish	2 3 4 5 6	Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work
2 3 4 5 6 7		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	0	that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions raised. When you say "questions raised," what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view, that would be Archbishop Nienstedt, Bishop
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	that the archdiocese signal to its various constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions raised. When you say "questions raised," what are you referring to?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view, that would be Archbishop Nienstedt, Bishop Piche and myself is the is the three senior
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions raised. When you say "questions raised," what are you referring to? Well, I think there were some reports in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view, that would be Archbishop Nienstedt, Bishop Piche and myself is the is the three senior members of the organization.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions raised. When you say "questions raised," what are you referring to? Well, I think there were some reports in the media about how the archdiocese had handled	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. Q.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view, that would be Archbishop Nienstedt, Bishop Piche and myself is the is the three senior members of the organization. Kevin McDonough was also involved in a lot of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions raised. When you say "questions raised," what are you referring to? Well, I think there were some reports in the media about how the archdiocese had handled issues, and because that is an important issue	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view, that would be Archbishop Nienstedt, Bishop Piche and myself is the is the three senior members of the organization. Kevin McDonough was also involved in a lot of those things that led to your resignation, was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	constituencies, primarily victims, but others as well, that we understand this issue, that this is a a painful issue for many people and that leadership needed to be accountable and that the first thing is to re-establish trust. I was confident of the work that I did. I think I gave good advice and we took great steps over the years that I was in my position. But I thought it was essential to signal our accountability and to let a process of fact-finding to go forward. You said two reasons, but I think I heard three, so let me break it down. Sorry. I don't count well sometimes. That's okay. And they may they may blend. The first, I think, I heard you say was you thought it was essential in light of questions raised. When you say "questions raised," what are you referring to? Well, I think there were some reports in the media about how the archdiocese had handled	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. A.	(Nods head). Is that correct? Correct. Accountable for what, Father? I think any leader in any organization has a responsibility to be accountable for the work that they've done, whether they it happened under their tenure or not. And what happened under your tenure that caused you to believe that your resignation would be should be made for accountability purposes? As as I mentioned, I was very much at peace and content with with the advice and counsel I gave, but I was part of that leadership that you had referenced. And who else was a part of that leadership? I would imagine that, from my point of view, that would be Archbishop Nienstedt, Bishop Piche and myself is the is the three senior members of the organization. Kevin McDonough was also involved in a lot of

		9			11
1		think up until maybe even this year.	1		BY MR. ANDERSON:
2	Q.	And did you volunteer to resign or were you	2	Q.	Were you suggesting Archbishop Nienstedt
3		asked by somebody to?	3		resign?
4	Α.	No. I I believe I had two conversations	4	A.	In the options that I set out for the
5		with the archbishop and I tendered my	5		archbishop, I listed a number of them, some o
6		resignation.	6		which have in fact been taken. But I can't
7	Q.	At the time that you had the conversations	7		make that judgement or decision for the
8		with the archbishop leading to the tendering	8		archbishop.
9		of your resignation, did you believe that	9	Q.	Okay.
10		others besides yourself should also tender	10		(Discussion out of the hearing of
11		their resignation so that they, as top	11		the court reporter)
12		officials, would also as top officials	12		BY MR. ANDERSON:
13		would also be accountable?	13	Q.	Was one of those options for Nienstedt to
14	Α.	I can't speak to what others should or	14		resign?
15		shouldn't do. I do think that leaders should	15	A.	I mentioned that, I think, on two occasions.
6		consider how they continue to lead and	16		I listed among options that that he should
17		sometimes leadership leads by being	17		consider is resignation.
18		accountable and offering a resignation.	18	Q.	Why did you think he should consider such an
19	Q.	And I appreciate what you said about	19		option?
20		accountability and leadership. Did you	20	A.	For the same reason that I resigned, which is
21		express the view to any other leaders that you	21		I think leaders have a responsibility to be
22		were going to resign in the interest of	22		accountable for decisions whenever they take
23		accountability and to establish trust and that	23		place in an organization and and to signal
24		others should? Did you express that opinion	24		trust and that the most important thing is, is
25		to anybody else?	25		that the archdiocese doesn't have anything to
		10			12
1	A.	Yes.	1		hide and let let transparency work its
2	\cap	To whom?			
			2	_	course.
3		Among a number of different options that I set	3	Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth
3 4		Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as	3 4		Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing?
-	Α.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation.	3 4 5	Α.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations.
4	Α.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both	3 4		Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had
4 5	Α.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to	3 4 5 6 7	Α.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me.
4 5 6	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation?	3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure.
4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of
4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON:
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. A.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may have heard, did you say that the option was	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the resignation issue here.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may have heard, did you say that the option was listed for you to resign or him to resign, it	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the resignation issue here. Yeah. Okay.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may have heard, did you say that the option was listed for you to resign or him to resign, it was an either/or	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the resignation issue here. Yeah. Okay. And in the option that was posited that the
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may have heard, did you say that the option was listed for you to resign or him to resign, it was an either/or No. I didn't state that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the resignation issue here. Yeah. Okay. And in the option that was posited that the archbishop resign, you said that, you know, to
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. Q.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may have heard, did you say that the option was listed for you to resign or him to resign, it was an either/or No. I didn't state that. or did I misstate that? Okay. Okay.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the resignation issue here. Yeah. Okay. And in the option that was posited that the archbishop resign, you said that, you know, to take responsibility for decisions. What
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A.	Among a number of different options that I set forth for Archbishop Nienstedt, I listed as one of those options resignation. Was that in the first or second or both conversations you had with him leading up to your resignation? My recollection is I'm not sure when, but I believe my that I spoke to the archbishop twice about that. In the first instance you spoke to him about the issue of resignation, tell us about that (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: So that I just understand what I think I may have heard, did you say that the option was listed for you to resign or him to resign, it was an either/or No. I didn't state that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Did you put the options as you set them forth to the archbishop in writing? No. They were verbal conversations. And what specifically had THE WITNESS: Excuse me. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) I I did I at one time I may have set forth, for example, an independent review of files, that may have been in writing. BY MR. ANDERSON: Okay. I don't believe I ever put so I believe that was in writing. Okay. We're specifically addressing the resignation issue here. Yeah. Okay. And in the option that was posited that the archbishop resign, you said that, you know, to

		10			15
		13	1	Α.	
1		taken by him as that option was discussed?	2	Α.	there was a lot of fluidity in those times
2	Α.	Again, I don't know if I was thinking at that	3		and those days at the end of September,
3		time of any specific situation. More			beginning of October move, so it would be in
4		generally about what leaders do when their	4		
5		actions are called into question because it	5	_	that time frame.
6		often takes a long time for the fact-finding	6	Q.	So it would be September or October
7		to take place and the most important thing is	7	Α.	Prior to my resignation.
8		the organization.	8	Q.	And your resignation was in what year?
9	Q.	And any particular actions that you thought	9	Α.	This past this past October or September.
10		about or had in mind when you had this	10	Q.	2013?
11		discussion that he had taken that led you to	11	Α.	Yeah.
12		the consideration of that option that he	12	Q.	And the conversation in the residence, I'd
13		resign?	13		like you to just recount for us how that came
14	A.	I I don't recall at the time what was the	14		about. Did you initiate it or did he call you
15		motivating factor for that.	15		to the residence first? How did that come
16	Q.	Do you recall if it was specific to one	16		about?
17		particular priest about which whom there had	17	A.	I believe I initiated that conversation.
18		been public disclosures or was it a number of	18	Q.	So you went to the residence to meet with him
19		revelations that had unfolded at that time?	19		with a particular notion in mind to discuss
20	A.	Could you be more specific?	20		something with him that you felt was
21	Q.	Well, in discussing with Archbishop Nienstedt	21		important?
22		him resigning to take responsibility for	22	A.	Yes.
23		decisions made as the top leader, did you have	23	Q.	And what was that notion that you felt
24		in mind at that time a number of revelations	24		important?
25		that had been made public concerning a number	25	A.	Just to try to set out the options of how I
			$\overline{}$		
		14	l		16
1		• •	1		16 thought or to offer options that he would
1 2		of priests or one particular priest who had	1 2		thought or to offer options that he would
2	Δ	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership?	2	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation.
2 3	A.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions	2 3	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at
2 3 4	Α.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect	2 3 4	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really
2 3 4 5	Α.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that.	2 3 4 5	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive
2 3 4 5 6	A.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Α.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had such a discussion with him, and tell us where	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities. And so when you met with him in that first
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had such a discussion with him, and tell us where that was first.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Α.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities. And so when you met with him in that first first occasion at the residence with this in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had such a discussion with him, and tell us where that was first. To my recollection, the first conversation we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Α.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities. And so when you met with him in that first first occasion at the residence with this in mind to express, tell us how that conversation
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had such a discussion with him, and tell us where that was first. To my recollection, the first conversation we had was in the residence, in the archbishop's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Α.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities. And so when you met with him in that first first occasion at the residence with this in mind to express, tell us how that conversation went. I trust you began it and told him why
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. A. Q. A.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had such a discussion with him, and tell us where that was first. To my recollection, the first conversation we had was in the residence, in the archbishop's residence.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Α.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities. And so when you met with him in that first first occasion at the residence with this in mind to express, tell us how that conversation went. I trust you began it and told him why you were there; and why don't you just tell
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	of priests or one particular priest who had been handled or mishandled by leadership? Well, surely, interactions or decisions historically or contemporaneously with respect to priest personnel may well be part of that. I'm just not sure that there was at that moment any particular reference that I had in mind. The conversations that you referenced with Archbishop Nienstedt, two in number where this was posited, anybody else present besides you and he? You know, I don't recall one I don't recall. Do you know if Archbishop Nienstedt or did you see if he took any notes of that meeting or conversation as you had it? I don't believe he did. Let's talk, then, about the first time you had such a discussion with him, and tell us where that was first. To my recollection, the first conversation we had was in the residence, in the archbishop's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A.	thought or to offer options that he would want to consider to respond to this situation. Did you feel that the public revelations at that time had been such that it really required leadership to take some definitive actions to demonstrate to the community that the archdiocese was serious about addressing the problem? Yes, I think an awful lot of very good work had been done by what I would call the leadership team there, by this I mean Andy Eisenzimmer, Jennifer Haselberger, myself in in being proactive in many cases. But that's not something that can come to light in the in a news cycle. And so the first priority is the organization, the people who had been affected historically by these situations and the larger community of the Twin Cities. And so when you met with him in that first first occasion at the residence with this in mind to express, tell us how that conversation went. I trust you began it and told him why you were there; and why don't you just tell us, as best you can recall, what happened and

		17			19
1		what was said by you and he?	1	Q.	Which priest are you referring to?
2	A.	I believe my recollect I believe I stated	2	A.	Father Curt Wehmeyer. So I think so that was
3		that I thought this was a a very important	3		a concrete example. But I think it was more
4		issue that can't be minimalized in any way, in	4		that effort of just, we wanted to demonstrate,
5		fact, it can't be overstated is a better word,	5		I think it's important for the church to
6		and that while a lot of good work had been	6		demonstrate an urgency and in constantly
7		done, this is not going to be the time in	7		innovating and getting as good as we can, and
8		which that good work is going to be	8		I think by and large that was what we did over
9		acknowledged, and so here are different	9		the last three-and-a-half years.
10		options that I think you need to consider.	10	Q.	You identified Wehmeyer and having
11	Q.	When you use the term, "I stated this is a	11		disagreement about the assignment of him as
12		very important issue," when you refer to the	12		one of the mistakes. What other mistakes at
13		"this," what was the "this" referring to?	13		that time did you have in mind that had been
14	A.	It would be allegations that the archdiocese	14		made?
15		was lax on child sex abuse claims.	15	A.	I don't think I gave a number of mistakes.
16	Q.	Did you believe at that time the archdiocese	16		That's a concrete example of a mistake. I do
17		leadership had been lax?	17		think sometimes there was a challenge between
18	A.	Well, historically, I think there was this	18		what canon law would expect and what the
19		has been an evolving issue for the church.	19		the chancellor for canonical affairs suggested
20		And so looking back from 2013, one could say,	20		in order for us to be germane or following
21		"Gee, that might have been better done, this	21		canon law and what I thought we might want to
22		could have better done." But it's such an	22		do just from the perspective of best practice.
23		emotional issue, and rightly so because of the	23		There's a tension there.
24		pain that it causes individual persons, it	24	Q.	And the tension has been, at least would you
25		and the assessment and an thought as he a	0.5		Said despite as seven less bas a tandangs
		can't be overstated. And so there has to be a	25		fairly describe as, canon law has a tendency
		18	25		20
1			1		
1 2		18			20
	Q.	18 constant movement toward innovation and best	1		20 to want to handle problems of sexual abuse
2	Q.	18 constant movement toward innovation and best practice.	1 2		20 to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law,
2	Q.	18 constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time	1 2 3		to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of
2 3 4	Q.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of	1 2 3 4	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're
2 3 4 5	Q.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have	1 2 3 4 5	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church.
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations?	1 2 3 4 5	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia,
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Α.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children. At that point in time, where did you think	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in the canon law, what specifically were you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Α.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children. At that point in time, where did you think mistakes had been made and by whom?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in the canon law, what specifically were you referring to as it pertains to the issue of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Α.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children. At that point in time, where did you think mistakes had been made and by whom? Well, I I certainly I disagreed, for	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in the canon law, what specifically were you referring to as it pertains to the issue of childhood sexual abuse?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children. At that point in time, where did you think mistakes had been made and by whom? Well, I I certainly I disagreed, for example, with an assignment that had been made	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in the canon law, what specifically were you referring to as it pertains to the issue of childhood sexual abuse? Well, I first I would state that my my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children. At that point in time, where did you think mistakes had been made and by whom? Well, I I certainly I disagreed, for example, with an assignment that had been made of a priest. I didn't have assignment	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in the canon law, what specifically were you referring to as it pertains to the issue of childhood sexual abuse? Well, I first I would state that my my concerns would be much broader than child
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	A.	constant movement toward innovation and best practice. So thinking back to that meeting and the time you went to the residence and your state of mind at that time, did you believe and have the opinion that there had been or that the archdiocese leadership had been lax in handling child sex abuse allegations? My state of mind or what I believed that we needed to do is continuously get better. I'm a believer that you want to continually get better, you want to continually bring in best practice. So I think a lot of good work had been done, and without making a judgment, I do think there are also mistakes that were made, but how do we continue to get better? Because nothing is more important than the safety of our children. At that point in time, where did you think mistakes had been made and by whom? Well, I I certainly I disagreed, for example, with an assignment that had been made	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	to want to handle problems of sexual abuse internally oftentimes versus the civil law, which requires sometimes the deployment of external resources, is that the tension you're referring to or something else? You know, certainly canon law is only a a law for the internal workings of the church. As the vicar general, moderator of the Curia, I was well aware that we operated in two fields of action; the civil law and canon law. And I do think historically, you know, there's a sense of rights in the church in canon law that my preference, and I think an emerging preference in the archdiocese, was to give the benefit of the doubt not to those rights because of the tension and the hesitation that they sometimes caused. So when you used the reference to challenge in the canon law, what specifically were you referring to as it pertains to the issue of childhood sexual abuse? Well, I first I would state that my my

that -- and I think that was a bad decision.

25

sexual abuse.

05/20/2014 01:11:22 AM

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 A. So we would never get to a case of child
- sexual abuse because we would want to be 3
- proactive in addressing a number of issues. 4
- And so, for example, a pastor has rights, and 5
- 6 once he's assigned, he's -- it's very
- 7 difficult to remove a pastor, unless you go
 - through a deliberative process. That would be
- an example of the tension that I think 9
- 10 existed.

8

- 11 **Q.** If a priest is assigned as administrator
- 12 versus a pastor, it's a lot easier to remove
- 13 him?
- A. That's correct. 14
- 15 Q. Okay. Let's go back, then, Father, to the
- conversation you began to describe between 16
- 17 yourself and the archbishop in that first
- 18 conversation. And it sounds like you laid out
- 19 several options and one was his resignation,
- 20 correct?
- A. I placed before the archbishop a number of 21
- 22 options, one that -- that he might wanna think
- 23 about is resignation.
- 24 Q. And what was his reaction when you put that to
- 25 him?

22

- A. I believe it was more of listening at that 1
- 2 time. I'm not sure I got a specific reaction.
- 3 I think it was the first blush of me bringing
- 4 these things to the archbishop.
- 5 Q. Did you notice any change in his demeanor in
- 6 you posing that option to him?
- 7 A. I don't recall.
- 8 Q. It's kind of a -- in your experience, is that
- 9 kind of a bold thing for one of the officials
- 10 to express to the top superior, the
- 11 archbishop?
- 12 A. I -- I -- I don't know how it's to be
- 13 characterized. I thought I fulfilled my
- responsibilities by saying and give the 14
- 15 counsel that I earnestly thought was the right
- course, regardless of how people might receive 16
- 17 it, whether it was deemed by them appropriate
- 18 or inappropriate.
- Q. And when you posed that option to him, do you 19
- 20 recall if he had a verbal response to that at
- all? 21
- 22 A. I do not.
- 23 Q. Did he -- do you recall if he signaled to you
- 24 that he didn't consider that a realistic
- option? 05/20/2014 01:11:22 AM

A. I do not.

5

11

13

14

1

- 2 Q. Did he ever signal to you at that time that he
- 3 was -- he had rejected that as an option?
- Α. No. Again, it was me simply putting options 4
 - before and not necessarily looking for, at
- that moment, a decision, but just to present 6
- 7 those options.
- 8 Q. Did he challenge you, say such as, "Well,
- 9 Father Laird, as my vicar general and
- 10 moderator of the Curia, why would you even put
 - that as an option for me to resign? Why would
- 12 you say or think or even suggest that?" Did
 - he challenge that assertion in any way?
 - MR. KYLE: Objection, asked and
- 15 answered.
- 16 A. Yeah, I -- I was simply informing him of
- 17 options.
- 18 BY MR. ANDERSON:
- 19 **Q.** And then so my -- my interpretation of what
- 20 you just told us is, he really didn't react
- 21 strongly to that suggestion as an option or
- 22 that option one way or another, is that a
- 23 correct characterization?
- 24 A. I -- I don't recall at that time. And I'd
- 25 have to be interpreting -- I -- I didn't
 - 24
 - get any verbal response.
- 2 Q. Okay. And what other option, options did you
- 3 put to him at that time in addition to his
- resignation for the reasons you stated? 4
- A. An outside review of our files. A task force 5
- 6 to look at the work that had been done,
- 7 composed of -- cross-fertilized from the
- 8 community. Those are --
- 9 **Q.** Is outside review and task force the same, is
- 10 that what you're referring to --
- 11 A. No. I --
- 12 **Q.** -- or are they two different components?
- 13 A. They're two different components.
- 14 Q. Okay. Let's do the outside review piece
- first. When you expressed the outside-review-15
- of-our-files option, what specifically were 16
- 17 you expressing to the archbishop? What was
- 18 that?
- 19 A. That I thought it was important, again, in
 - light of the dynamic that had been created, to
- have people who are skilled in law enforcement 21
 - and other things to review our files. Because
 - part of the issue that had been raised at that
 - time was that the archdiocese wasn't
- 24 forthcoming. And -- and so I thought it was 25

20

22

23

		25			27
1		important that we be able to say that.	1		that you haven't described?
2	Q.	And when you're saying when you're	2	Α.	Not that I can recall.
3	ω,	referring to the files in this suggestion or	3	Q.	Did he say that, "That's something I would
4		this option, you're referring to the priests	4		consider," or did he suggest that to you by
5		who had been accused and whose files had been	5		body language or verbally that was something
6		retained by the archdiocese in various	6		he would not consider?
7		locations, correct?	7	Α.	Once again, he was in a listening mode. And I
8	Α.	I'm referring to every priest file in the	8		found in general when I spoke to the
9	Λ.	archdiocese. I was referring.	9		archbishop it was best to bring something to
10	Q.	Okay. And when you	10		him once, let him absorb it and come back to
11	Α.	Mine as well.	11		to find out how we were gonna move forward.
12	Q.	Okay. And what led you to the belief that	12	Q.	
13	Q.	that was a good option did you consider	13		mentioned is formulation of a task force.
14		that to be a good option at that time?	14	Α.	(Nods head).
15	Α.	That yes, that's why I recommended it.	15	Q.	Tell us what you said to him about that first.
16	Q.	Do you still consider that to be a good option	16	Α.	I believe I said to the archbishop, "I think
17	GÇ.	for this archdiocese?	17		an awful lot of good work has been done in the
18	Α.	Yes, I'm and I believe the archdiocese has	18		last few years and but we need an outside
19	Α.	gone through a process similar to that.	19		group to assess whether that's good work and
	_		20		whether anything has been missed and what more
20	Q.	And why did you consider that to be, then, a	21		could be done."
21		good option?	22	Q.	Did he ask you why do you think "Why do you
22	Α.	Because questions had been raised and because	23	Œ.	think that, Father, as my vicar general?"
23		every child counts. And if that if there	24	Α.	No. He didn't ask that question of me. It
24		had been something that had been missed, it needs to be found and it needs to be corrected	25	Λ.	would be my standard approach to want
25		needs to be found and it fleeds to be corrected	120		Would be my standard approach to mane
_		26			
1		26	1		28
1	0	and people need to be held accountable.	1 2		
2	Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that	2	Q.	28 transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be.
2 3		and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion?		Q.	28 transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we,
2 3 4	Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the	2 3 4	Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task
2 3 4 5		and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or	2 3 4 5	Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that?
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided.	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do?
2 3 4 5 6 7		and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the	2 3 4 5 6 7		transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by	2 3 4 5 6		transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned over to law enforcement?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these reports very seriously because the protection of children is the highest priority for the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned over to law enforcement? I I'm aware that certainly requests had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these reports very seriously because the protection of children is the highest priority for the church, having safe environments, and I think
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned over to law enforcement? I I'm aware that certainly requests had been made for that to take place. I was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these reports very seriously because the protection of children is the highest priority for the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned over to law enforcement? I I'm aware that certainly requests had been made for that to take place. I was aware.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these reports very seriously because the protection of children is the highest priority for the church, having safe environments, and I think the record demonstrates that a lot of training has been done in that area and a lot of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned over to law enforcement? I I'm aware that certainly requests had been made for that to take place. I was aware. Okay. And anything else you recall saying	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these reports very seriously because the protection of children is the highest priority for the church, having safe environments, and I think the record demonstrates that a lot of training has been done in that area and a lot of wonderful things have taken place, but it's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	and people need to be held accountable. And what was the archbishop's response to that suggestion? Again, when I first brought it to the archbishop, I think it was him downloading or listening to the options that I had provided. Were you aware at that time that the archbishop had been resisting efforts made by us to disclose names of offenders as well as files pertaining to offenders in the archdiocese? I'm sorry, I was distracted. Could you repeat that question? That's okay. Were you aware at the time that you made this suggestion or option that the archbishop, Nienstedt, had been resisting efforts by us to disgorge that information and create a process where files would be turned over to law enforcement? I I'm aware that certainly requests had been made for that to take place. I was aware.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	transparency and want others to help us be the best we could be. And can and on your suggestion that we, that is, the archdiocese, need an outside task force, how did you read his response to that? What did he say or do? There was no verbal response in that first I presume we're still speaking about that first time. Yes. Okay. And what other discussion was had and any other suggestions made at that first meeting that you haven't already described? I think I outlined some themes that it would be necessary in any sort of public response by the archdiocese. What did you say? Well, first and foremost, that we take these reports very seriously because the protection of children is the highest priority for the church, having safe environments, and I think the record demonstrates that a lot of training has been done in that area and a lot of

concerns, we should engage them, so that -that would be the first kind of blush at that effort.

I think secondly, I encouraged the archbishop to be proactive in terms of telling the good work that had been done with Andy -- Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger and a working group that had been in existence for a year-and-a-half about updating everything related to priest misconduct. You know, there may have been one or two other sort of things, but those would be -- and certainly that we would want anyone who's been affected in this way to come forward.

15 Q. In this fourth option or suggestion that

you're making, did you suggest that the

17 archdiocese be more truthful and transparent

in acknowledging the mistakes that had been

19 made?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

24

25

20 A. I wouldn't characterize it as more transparent

21 and truthful, just to continue to be

22 transparent and truthful. I can't

23 characterize what had been done prior to me

coming, but I think sunlight is a good thing

and I think the archbishop and certainly the

30

1 others, Andy and Jennifer, would agree.

- **2 Q.** Anything else that you put to him by way of
- 3 options at that first meeting that you have
- 4 not already described?
- 5 A. Not that I can recall.
- 6 Q. And did you ever notice if Archbishop
- 7 Nienstedt made any notes of anything that you
- 8 had told him at that time?
- 9 A. No. He -- he was just listening.
- **10 Q.** And how did the meeting, then, conclude and --
- 11 just how did the meeting conclude then?
- 12 A. That we're certainly gonna need to make a
- 13 statement and -- on this issue and I'm gonna
- 14 work with communications to prepare a
- 15 statement.
- **16 Q.** And at that time did you put to him your
- 17 resignation or just his?
- 18 A. I -- I believe I just talked about options
- 19 that leadership needed to continue -- to
- 20 consider.
- 21 Q. And he was the top leader, so that's where you
- felt the accountability ultimately rests?
- 23 A. Well, I believe I had accountability as well.
- Q. If I'm hearing you correctly, however, you didnot offer your resignation at that meeting,

correct?

1

5

- 2 A. Not at that meeting.
- 3 Q. Okay. And as you concluded the meeting, was
- 4 there a follow-up plan discussed about where
 - that conversation would go or a suggestion
- 6 that it needed to end there or it needed to be
- 7 followed up or anything like that?
- 8 A. I think there was the understanding that we
- 9 would be following up, if only because I would
- 10 be bringing that communication draft to the
- 11 archbishop, but also as an -- as an operations
- 12 person, we're gonna have to execute a plan and
- 13 so I would be coming back to the archbishop.
- 14 Q. So it sounds like there was a verbal or -- and
- nonverbal consensus between you that something
- would be done and these were options that you
- put to him to be done and that something would
- 18 be communicated about what would be done, is
- 19 that a fair characterization?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Could we call that an action plan to be
- descriptive or what would you call it, Father?
- 23 A. An initial conversation to set out options.
- 24 Q. Okay.
- 25 A. That would be followed up on.

32

- 1 Q. Fair enough. Before you had this initial
- 2 conversation -- anything else described by you
- 3 or he at that meeting that we haven't -- that
- 4 you haven't recounted?
- 5 A. Not that I recall.
- 6 Q. Before you had this initial conversation to
- 7 set out options, did you discuss with any of
- 8 your colleagues, other officials or anybody
- **9** the fact that you were going to the archbishop
- to have an initial conversation to set out
- options about dealing with these issues?
- 12 A. Not that I recall.
- 13 Q. So what action -- after you had the meeting,
- 14 then, did you share the fact that you had such
- a meeting and set forth these options with
- **16** anybody?
- 17 A. I believe my next step was to follow up with
- 18 communications staff to frame a draft. I
- 19 don't recall if I shared with them all of
- 20 those options because our first communication
- 21 was simply going to be a communication about
- 22 the fact that questions had been raised.
- 23 Q. Was this meeting on the heels of a large MPR
- report that had just been made?
- 25 A. I believe it -- I believe it was, yes.

		33			35
1		MR. KYLE: And just for the record,	1		been Joe Kueppers. Sorry.
2		are you referring to the meeting with the	2	Q.	Sure. What did you say to Joe Kueppers?
3		archbishop or the meeting with communications?	3	A.	Just that these questions had been raised and
4		MR. ANDERSON: The meeting with the	4		that we need to respond to them.
5		archbishop.	5	Q.	What was his response?
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	6	A.	I think he agreed.
7	Q.	Does your answer stand?	7	Q.	And what was then done responsive to the
8	A.	Yes.	8		meeting and the follow-up that you've already
9	Q.	Okay. The meeting with the communications	9		described? What happened?
10		staff, who on the communications staff did you	10	A.	Could you I'm sorry, could
11		meet and discuss this topic with?	11	Q.	After the initial meeting with the archbishop,
12	A.	I would have met with our communications	12		you met and discussed it with Sarah Mealy,
13		director at the time, Sarah Mealy, and I asked	13		made mention to Bishop Piche and to Joe
14		her to begin to prepare a draft responding to	14		Kueppers. What additional what happened
15		the news that had been in the media.	15		from there responsive to the meeting that had
16	Q.	Did you give her direction as to content?	16		been had and what was being done concerning
17	Α.	Only with respect to those themes for an	17		the issue?
18		initial conversation.	18	A.	That's a long question. What what I
19	Q.	What did you say to her?	19		would
20	A.	That the protection of children is a very high	20	Q.	Yeah. What did you do?
21		priority is the highest priority for the	21	A.	What what I did was asked for as soon as
22		archdiocese, that these reports raised	22		possible a draft, so after that to ask as soon
23		questions that will need to be responded to	23		as possible for a draft that could be taken
24					
1 47		and that the archdiocese is committed to	24		back to the archbishop.
25		and that the archdiocese is committed to accountability and continuing to develop best	24 25	Q.	back to the archbishop. Okay. Did you receive such a draft?
			1		Okay. Did you receive such a draft?
		accountability and continuing to develop best	1		Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put
25		accountability and continuing to develop best 34	25		Okay. Did you receive such a draft?
25	Q.	accountability and continuing to develop best 34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the	25		Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put
25 1 2	Q.	accountability and continuing to develop best 34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve?	25 1 2	A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the
1 2 3	Q.	accountability and continuing to develop best 34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides	25 1 2 3	A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop.
25 1 2 3 4	Q.	34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications?	1 2 3 4	A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a
25 1 2 3 4 5	Q.	accountability and continuing to develop best 34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that	25 1 2 3 4 5	A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a PR
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q. A.	34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation	25 1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release?
25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	accountability and continuing to develop best 34 practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state of mind or those questions, there's there	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward? When was the draft first
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state of mind or those questions, there's there there are questions that we need to respond to. And did you tell him that you had actually	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward? When was the draft first What was the gist of it, yeah. Do you know
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state of mind or those questions, there's there there are questions that we need to respond to.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward? When was the draft first What was the gist of it, yeah. Do you know when that draft was
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state of mind or those questions, there's there there are questions that we need to respond to. And did you tell him that you had actually	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward? When was the draft first What was the gist of it, yeah. Do you know when that draft was The gist well, my recollection would be
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state of mind or those questions, there's there there are questions that we need to respond to. And did you tell him that you had actually laid out options for the archbishop?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward? When was the draft first What was the gist of it, yeah. Do you know when that draft was The gist well, my recollection would be that whether the archbishop would be making
25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	practices and innovation. Again, for me the standard was, how can we constantly improve? Did you discuss it with anybody else besides Sarah Mealy in communications? You know, I no. I think at that time that was it. I may have briefly had a conversation with Bishop Piche, but in those fast-moving events, the first thing is, is let's get a response. I may have also spoke to Andy Eisenzimmer. And what did you say to Bishop Piche? Again, I don't recall exactly. My my state of mind or those questions, there's there there are questions that we need to respond to. And did you tell him that you had actually laid out options for the archbishop? You know, I don't recall whether I did at that time.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Did you receive such a draft? 36 Yeah, I believe there had been some effort put together that that we could take to the archbishop. And is that was that draft a plan or a communication a public a public a PR release? That was a statement. A PR release? Yes. Was that draft adopted and released to the public in its original form? I don't believe so. Okay. What did the what was the gist of the initial draft first brought forward? When was the draft first What was the gist of it, yeah. Do you know when that draft was The gist well, my recollection would be

and the communications staff?

23 A. Excuse me. It would not have been Andy

about the same time you spoke to Bishop Piche

Eisenzimmer at that time because he was no

21

22

24

25

21

22

24

25

the archdiocese would be speaking as a

tension between the two and why was those two

23 Q. And do you know which way -- what was the

options being considered, one versus the

corporate person.

		37			39
1		other, whether Nienstedt should make the	1		was. I think it was at the end of September.
2		statement or the arch	2		But that first draft, it would have been
3	Α.	Well, he's he's the leader of our	3		and I think it was certainly Sarah Mealy, it
4		organization and I think it's important to be,	4		may have been shown to Joe Kueppers, the
5		you know, demonstrating that. I also recall	5		archbishop, it may have been shown to Bishop
6		that there are there were questions about	6		Piche as well.
7		assignments or and so is a bishop who has	7	Q.	There is an MPR story that I'll show you later
8		that responsibility going to speak in his own	8		as an exhibit that's entitled "Archdiocese
9		voice?	9		Knew of Priest's Sexual Misbehavior, Yet Kept
10	Q.	Were you urging him to come out personally on	10		Him in Ministry," by Madeleine Baran, dated
11		this issue strongly?	11		September 23rd, 2013. Does that sound like
12	Α.	I was presenting options and and and,	12		the MPR story you're talking about?
13		yes, I I I think that a direct response	13	A.	That I believe so.
14		from the leader of the organization would be	14	Q.	Okay. After the statement went out on the
15		the best approach.	15		approval of the archbishop, I presume,
16	Q.	And was there anybody among the top advisors	16		correct?
17		urging against him making statements on his	17	A.	Correct.
18		own behalf in the first person?	18	Q.	am I hearing you correctly that you had a
19	A.	I don't recall at the time, no.	19		second meeting with the archbishop where
20	Q.	And the ultimate draft that was re and the	20		options were laid out somewhat like the first
21		ultimate release that was made to the public,	21		you already discussed?
22		was it in the first person by the archbishop	22	Α.	Yes.
23		or on behalf of the corporate entity?	23	Q.	And so if we tag the MPR story as September
24	A.	I think it was more of a corporate entity	24		23rd, as it's dated in the exhibit
25		response.	25	A.	Is that a Friday?
		38			40
1	Q.	Did you agree with that?	1	Q.	I I don't have that immediately available,
2	A.	Again, my role was to present options and to	2		but I'll just show you
3		offer them, you know.	3		MR. FINNEGAN: Here, I can get it,
4	Q.	It was actually the archbishop's call to make,	4		Jeff.
5		wasn't it, his decision?	5		BY MR. ANDERSON:
6	A.	That's right.	6	Q.	Yeah, we can pull it out, but I'm just showing
7	Q.	Do you know how long after the MPR story that	7		you the first page of the printed version
8		you referred to broke that this public	8		where it shows that Curtis Wehmeyer's eight
9		relations or public statement was actually	9		years in a St. Paul parish, looks like Blessed
1			10		Sacrament or something, I don't know. Does
10		released?			11 1 1 1 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11
10 11	A.	released? You know, I would imagine I would I	11		that look like the story?
1	A.		11 12	A.	You know, I don't I I can't say that
11	A.	You know, I would imagine I would I	1	A.	You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was
11 12	A. Q.	You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine	12	A.	You know, I don't I I can't say that
11 12 13		You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine within the first 24 hours.	12 13	A.	You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was certainly a story that Father McDonough had been interviewed on briefly and, again, I
11 12 13 14	Q.	You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine within the first 24 hours. Okay.	12 13 14	A.	You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was certainly a story that Father McDonough had been interviewed on briefly and, again, I thought it was essential for us to be
11 12 13 14 15	Q.	You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine within the first 24 hours. Okay. If I recall, we had been notified five hours before it was gonna be released by MPR or something and so we needed to get a response.	12 13 14 15	A.	You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was certainly a story that Father McDonough had been interviewed on briefly and, again, I thought it was essential for us to be proactive in responding to it.
11 12 13 14 15	Q.	You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine within the first 24 hours. Okay. If I recall, we had been notified five hours before it was gonna be released by MPR or	12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was certainly a story that Father McDonough had been interviewed on briefly and, again, I thought it was essential for us to be proactive in responding to it. All right. Why don't we just mark the
11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine within the first 24 hours. Okay. If I recall, we had been notified five hours before it was gonna be released by MPR or something and so we needed to get a response. Had you been interviewed by MPR No.	12 13 14 15 16 17		You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was certainly a story that Father McDonough had been interviewed on briefly and, again, I thought it was essential for us to be proactive in responding to it. All right. Why don't we just mark the exhibit, show it to you and see if that
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	You know, I would imagine I would I don't recollect for certain. I would imagine within the first 24 hours. Okay. If I recall, we had been notified five hours before it was gonna be released by MPR or something and so we needed to get a response. Had you been interviewed by MPR	12 13 14 15 16 17 18		You know, I don't I I can't say that that's the story. There there was certainly a story that Father McDonough had been interviewed on briefly and, again, I thought it was essential for us to be proactive in responding to it. All right. Why don't we just mark the

21

22

23

24

formulating the response to the MPR story

and/or the preparation of the draft besides

yourself and the -- and I think the

communications person you identified?

25 A. I'm not sure when the -- the -- the MPR story

21

22

23

24

25

you're referring to. We've marked this

MR. FINNEGAN: 189.

MR. ANDERSON: What is it?

Exhibit Number --

BY MR. ANDERSON:

		41			43
1	Q.	189, Father, for identification, and it's a	1		gonna have to respond. We're gonna prepare a
2	Q.	printed version of a story dated, it looks	2		draft and get it back to you." That meeting
3		like, September 23rd. At the second page	3		we talked or I talked about four options
			4		would have happened well well, not well
4	Α.	there's a picture of Father McDonough.	5		
5	Α.	Yeah, I think this is this is if this is		0	after, but after this initial story.
6		the first MPR story, this is this would be	6	Q. A.	We're looking to see what date that is
7	_	the story.	7	_	Sure.
8	Q.	Okay. The initial meeting that you had with	8	Q.	so I can kind of anchor that for you
9		Archbishop Nienstedt that I walked you through	9	Α.	Sure.
10		in some detail, was that meeting before or	10	Q.	if that helps.
11		after this MPR story broke?	11	Α.	Thank you.
12	Α.	It was it was after.	12	Q.	How long would you estimate your second
13	Q.	Okay.	13		meeting with the archbishop concerning options
14	Α.	And it was after.	14		was had after the first one you have described
15	_	Okay.	15		to us?
16	Α.	If if I can correct something, I what I	16	Α.	, - ,
17		would say is that I probably brought this to	17		would be very helpful. I believe that
18		the archbishop's attention first to say,	18		(Discussion out of the hearing of
19		"We're gonna have to respond to it." So the	19		the court reporter)
20		meeting that we discussed would have happened	20	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
21		sometime after that.	21	Q.	I've just whispered Mike Finnegan just
22	Q.	Okay. And you did get a heads-up from MPR, it	22		whispered to me that the 23rd of September was
23		sounds like, that they were running a story,	23		a Monday.
24		but you didn't know what was gonna be in it,	24	Α.	So, great. I believe we got, then, a call on
25	_	is that or did you know what was gonna be	25		Friday from MPR saying they were gonna run the
١.		42			44
1		in it?	1		story. Father McDonough was graciously available to speak to them. It would have
2	Α.	You know, I believe MPR gave us the courtesy	3		been great to have had more time to speak to
3		of knowing about it five hours before they	4		MPR, but we had those few hours. The story
5	Q.	were going to run it	5		ran on Monday. I believe that on Friday I
6	A.	Oh and and asked for some statement.	6		would have spoke to the archbishop saying,
7	Q.	Okay. Do you know if a statement was issued	7		"We're gonna need to response to a story.
	Q.	within that five hours before they ran it or	8		I'll get you a draft." I think we had a draft
8		not?	9		for him on Monday morning. After that I would
10	A.	I I believe Father McDonough was	10		have had the larger conversation about
11	Α.	interviewed.	11		options.
12	Q.	Okay. So let's turn, then, if we now know	12	Q.	Okay. And days after, hours of after, a week?
13	CIC.		l .	Α.	
''			l 13		
14		that you met you had the initial meeting	13	Λ.	·
14		that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September	14	Λ.	during that time. It was certainly within the
15		that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference	14 15	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours.
15 16		that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options	14 15 16	Q.	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame,
15 16 17		that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that	14 15	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to
15 16 17 18	Α.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct?	14 15 16 17	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to direct your attention to the meeting with
15 16 17	Α.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct? Yes. And just to be clear, knowing whether it	14 15 16 17 18	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to
15 16 17 18 19 20	Α.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct? Yes. And just to be clear, knowing whether it happened on a Friday you know, whether this	14 15 16 17 18 19	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to direct your attention to the meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt where options are now
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct? Yes. And just to be clear, knowing whether it happened on a Friday you know, whether this was a Friday or what time it would have been	14 15 16 17 18 19 20	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to direct your attention to the meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt where options are now being discussed for the second time. The news
15 16 17 18 19 20	A.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct? Yes. And just to be clear, knowing whether it happened on a Friday you know, whether this	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to direct your attention to the meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt where options are now being discussed for the second time. The news has broken and the archdiocese has issued some
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Α.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct? Yes. And just to be clear, knowing whether it happened on a Friday you know, whether this was a Friday or what time it would have been would be helpful because, obviously, there	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	_	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to direct your attention to the meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt where options are now being discussed for the second time. The news has broken and the archdiocese has issued some statement, all those things have happened,
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A.	that you met you had the initial meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt after the September 23rd MPR story broke and you made a reference to a second meeting with him where options were either laid out or discussed, is that correct? Yes. And just to be clear, knowing whether it happened on a Friday you know, whether this was a Friday or what time it would have been would be helpful because, obviously, there would be time that would take place. And so	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	during that time. It was certainly within the next 24 or 36 hours. Fair enough. And within that time frame, then, as you've just described it, I want to direct your attention to the meeting with Archbishop Nienstedt where options are now being discussed for the second time. The news has broken and the archdiocese has issued some statement, all those things have happened, correct?

		45			47
			1	0	When you expressed to the archbishop that you
1		where?	2	ω.	would resign, did you formulate that decision
2	Α.	You know, I believe the second meeting would			
3	_	have been in my office.	3		because you felt you had done something worse
4	Q.	And was it something that the archbishop	4		or been the one more responsible than anybody
5		convened or something that you had requested?	5	_	else for the problems presented?
6		How did it come about? What was the	6	Α.	No.
7		precipitating factor for it?	7	Q.	Well, then, why did you take the hit?
8	A.	I think the precipitating factor for it was my	8	Α.	I wouldn't describe it as a hit. I'd describe
9		saying to him that I would be resigning.	9		it as as a step that I thought needed to be
10	Q.	Tell me about that. When did you say that to	10		taken to demonstrate to our various
11		him first?	11		constituents, especially people who have been
12	A.	You know, I don't recall. I think it the	12		abused by priests, I've known people who have
13		I think I just communicated that I would be	13		experienced that in their life, not by
14		resigning, not that I was thinking of	14		priests and others, and and that the most
15		resigning. In that first meeting where we	15		important thing was going to be able to move
16		talked about options, I talked about	16		forward in a way that would be transparent and
17		leadership thinking about this as an option.	17		that would be accountable. So that was my own
18		You know, certainly over the course of that	18		thinking.
19		time, and I would imagine it was within a	19	Q.	It sounds to me, Father, like it was a it
20		week, you know, I came to the conclusion that	20		was a decision made of your conscience, your
21		we needed personally I came to the	21		own conscience?
22		conclusion that we needed to do more to	22	Α.	Well, certainly I think that was involved.
23		respond to what was going on and and so I	23	Q.	
24		let the archbishop know that I would be	24	٠.	doing what you proposed you were going to do,
25		resigning.	25		resigning, would be a powerful message sent to
-		46			48
1		40	1		-10
	^	Weethat a foca to foca?	4		the community that there was going to be more
1	Q.	Was that a face-to-face?	1		the community that there was going to be more
2	Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I re-	2	٨	accountability
2 3	Α.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options.	2 3	Α.	accountability Yes.
2 3 4		Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we	2 3 4	A. Q.	accountability Yes is that fair?
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to	2 3 4 5	-	accountability Yes is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly.	2 3 4 5 6	-	accountability Yes is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7	-	accountability Yes is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	-	accountability Yes is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken)
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	-	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	-	accountability Yes is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that to the archbishop, is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the way I never asked would you estimate? Just
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that to the archbishop, is that correct? Correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Q. A. Q.	res. Test that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the way I never asked would you estimate? Just It was an informational meeting, five minutes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that to the archbishop, is that correct? Correct. Before you expressed that to him, had you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	accountability Yes. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the way I never asked would you estimate? Just It was an informational meeting, five minutes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that to the archbishop, is that correct? Correct. Before you expressed that to him, had you received any information from him or anybody	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	res. Test that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the way I never asked would you estimate? Just It was an informational meeting, five minutes. Okay. Let's talk about the second meeting.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that to the archbishop, is that correct? Correct. Before you expressed that to him, had you received any information from him or anybody else suggesting that you should resign?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	res. In that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the way I never asked would you estimate? Just It was an informational meeting, five minutes. Okay. Let's talk about the second meeting. How long was that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Yes. And it was in that context that I reagain I again set out options. Was that in the second meeting, then, that we had just begun to Exactly. Okay. So this would have been the So let's direct our joint attention to that second meeting then. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: And directing our attention to that second meeting shortly after the story has now broken, you've expressed to us that you said you would be resigning and you expressed that to the archbishop, is that correct? Correct. Before you expressed that to him, had you received any information from him or anybody else suggesting that you should resign? No one ordered me to resign. I was thinking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Q. A. Q. A.	res. is that fair? MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tapes. MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 10:44 a.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: So let's direct your attention, Father, to that second meeting with the archbishop. I think you said that was in your office. Anybody else in attendance? No. And how long was the first meeting, by the way I never asked would you estimate? Just It was an informational meeting, five minutes. Okay. Let's talk about the second meeting. How long was that? (Discussion out of the hearing of

		49			51
1	Q.	How long was the second meeting, would you	1		that I would be resigning. And so this would
2		say?	2		have been probably at the end of the week, you
3	A.	You know, I would imagine it was a similar	3		know, there had there had obviously been
4		length.	4		points of contact in between, keeping the
5	Q.	Any other conversations with Archbishop	5		archbishop up to date on events or things that
6		Nienstedt or communications with him directly	6		were happening, but this would be toward the
7		between the first and second meeting that	7		end of the week or the first part of that very
8		we've identified?	8		next week.
9	A.	Sure. You know, just communicating with him	9	Q.	When you made the decision, how long before
10		about developments or other sorts of things.	10		that meeting had you actually made the
11	Q.	At that time, was most of your communication	11		decision you were going to resign for the
12		with him verbal, face-to-face, telephonic,	12		reasons I think you suggested?
13		e-mail or what?	13	A.	Well, I certainly had been contemplating about
14	A.	Most of my information or communication with	14		contemplating it, you know, for several
15		the archbishop, certainly during this time,	15		days, again, about the response that would be
16		would have been face-to-face. I needed to	16		appropriate, and so it would be several days
17		the urgency of the situation and and and	17		that I was thinking about it.
18		just that engagement, personal engagement was	18	Q.	Did you seek the counsel of anybody else or
19		important.	19		advise anybody else in the archdiocese that
20	Q.	At that time there wasn't notes being taken by	20		you were considering it or had made the
21		him or memos being prepared by you, as I look	21		decision to resign before you met with the
22		at the records I've seen. Is that correct?	22		archbishop and told him?
23	A.	That's correct.	23	A.	No. I didn't see it necessary to speak to
24	Q.	And was there like a decision made that it	24		other people in the organization about my
25		would be best not to take notes and put these	25		decision prior to communicating that to the
		50			52
1		things in memo form	1		archbishop.
2	A.	No.	2	Q.	So tell us about the meeting then. What was
3	Q.	or any discussion of that?	3		said and by whom?
4	A.	I think it was a fast-moving, fluid situation	4	A.	If I recall, I communicated that I would be
5		where we wanted to be as proactive as we could	5		resigning and then, again, looking walking
6		be.	6		through those options that I had previously
7	Q.	Do you have any recollection of Archbishop	7		mentioned, and so that was what I had said at
8		Nienstedt ever telling you or having	8		that at that meeting.
9		discussions with any of the top officials,	9	Q.	I'd like you to instead of referring back to
10		such as Kevin McDonough or others, that at	10		what was said before, tell us as best you can
11		that time it might be best not to put certain	11		what was said in the meeting by you to the
12		things in writing because there was a	12		archbishop, him in response to whatever you
13		likelihood that we might get that in	13		said to him in the second meeting. Just
14		litigation	14		reconstruct it as best you can.
15	A.	No.	15	Α.	It had become clear and apparent to me that
16	Q.	or discovery? Any discussion of that at	16		this was going to be how the archdiocese
17		all ever	17		responded to this situation was going to be a
18	A.	No.	18		defining moment for the archdiocese. And not
19	Q.	that you recall?	19		because there had ever been an effort to do
20	A.	No.	20		anything criminal or in fact, I think that
21	Q.	So the second meeting, then, is why don't	21		a lot of good work had been done over the last
22		you describe for us how it began and what was	22		three years. But this renews those worries
23		said?	23		and concerns and most especially among the
24	A.	I think it was within the well, I think it	24		people who have been victimized. And and
25		was within the context of me communicating	25	-6 222	so you can't get more important or more
13 of	57 sh	neets Page 49 t	0 52 (or 228	05/20/2014 01:11:22 AM

		53			55
1		serious than the events that the archdiocese	1	Q.	And when the archbishop expressed to you that
2		was dealing with. So that would have been my	2	٠.	he wanted you to reconsider and this wasn't
3		sort of sense.	3		the time, what did he say about why this
4	Q.	And are those the kinds of words you	4		wasn't the time and, if so, when would be the
5	GC.	communicated to Archbishop Nienstedt in the	5		time, if there was?
6		second meeting	6	Α.	He didn't venture, to my recollection, any
7	Α.	Yeah.	7	۸.	suggestion about when would be the right time.
8	Q.	or your thought process or both?	8	Q.	Did he suggest to you that that was rash, it
9	A.	Yeah, I mean, I think I either at that point	9	G.	was unnecessary, that it was, you know,
	Α.	in time or in a conversation in between those	10		anything like that, try to talk you out of it?
10			11	Α.	Again, apart from the archbishop communicating
12		first meetings and that second meeting	12	Λ.	to me that now wasn't the time, I you know,
		clarifying, again, not that I had thought just	13		I don't
13		in light of the situation that this is very	14		
14		important about how we respond to it. It will			(Discussion out of the hearing of
15		demonstrate our credibility and our, you know,	15		the court reporter)
16	_	accountability.	16	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:
17	Q.	What was the archbishop's response to your	17	Q.	
18		expression of the decision that you had made	18		the perception or the optics, you know, public
19		to resign?	19		relations-wise could be negatively
20	Α.	I his first was to ask me to reconsider.	20	_	interpreted?
21	Q.	Why did he want you to reconsider?	21	Α.	I don't recall the archbishop speaking about
22	Α.	I don't know.	22	_	that at all.
23	Q.		23	Q.	Was it your belief that the archdiocese public
24		for you to do that in his view because he	24		relations would be improved by your
25		asked you to reconsider it, correct?	25		resignation or be in some way diminished?
	_	54	١.		56
1	A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly	1	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of
2	A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it	2	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of
2 3	A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I	2 3	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most
2 3 4		Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he	2 3 4	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he	2 3 4 5	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking
2 3 4 5 6		Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What	2 3 4 5 6	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use?	2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think. At the time you made the decision and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not going to follow one of the options that you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think. At the time you made the decision and expressed to the archbishop that you intended	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not going to follow one of the options that you had posited to him earlier that he resign, in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think. At the time you made the decision and expressed to the archbishop that you intended to resign, did you consider what that meant	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not going to follow one of the options that you had posited to him earlier that he resign, in other words, he had made a decision he wasn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think. At the time you made the decision and expressed to the archbishop that you intended to resign, did you consider what that meant for your own career in the priesthood?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not going to follow one of the options that you had posited to him earlier that he resign, in other words, he had made a decision he wasn't gonna resign?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think. At the time you made the decision and expressed to the archbishop that you intended to resign, did you consider what that meant for your own career in the priesthood? I'm I've never been concerned about my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not going to follow one of the options that you had posited to him earlier that he resign, in other words, he had made a decision he wasn't gonna resign? No. We never had that conversation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, I don't know why, but he certainly asked me to reconsider. And I I hope it was because he appreciated my counsel, but I can't speak to why he Tell us what he said when he and how he said it when he asked you to reconsider. What words did he use? "This is not the time," I think there was a reference to this. Beyond that, to be entirely honest, there was so much kind of going on and I had come to a decision, there's not a lot of his response to me that I recall. Okay. Was this an emotional meeting for you? It was a peaceful meeting, I mean, in the sense of I had come to the conclusion this was the right course of action, so I suppose peace is an emotion of sorts, so that that would be my disposition, I think. At the time you made the decision and expressed to the archbishop that you intended to resign, did you consider what that meant for your own career in the priesthood?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	I don't think I was thinking in terms of public relations. I was thinking in terms of how we're all accountable and that the most important thing is re-establishing trust and having this ability to have people looking over our shoulder and saying either you did do good work or you didn't do good work and here's what needs to be improved about that work. And since I had worked with Jennifer and Andy on a lot of that good work, I think it was time to get an independent outside person to look at it and as a leader in the organization, I wanted to signal, especially to victims, that that this is taken seriously. Had the archbishop communicated before you communicated your decision to resign, had the archbishop communicated to you that he was not going to follow one of the options that you had posited to him earlier that he resign, in other words, he had made a decision he wasn't gonna resign?

_					
4		57 you had made the decision to resign that	. 1		on and that I think those were the two
1		hasn't been described?	2		primary things that I had mentioned to Joe at
2	Α.	Just restated those options, you know, and	3		the time.
3	A.		4	Q.	Sounds a lot like the same options you put to
4		here's what I think needs to happen next and		Œ.	the archbishop in that first meeting we
5		that I would be following up with at that	5		•
6		at that time the civil counsel to let them	6		described in some detail.
7		know about what next steps I thought were	7	_	Yeah, I believe very close to those, yeah.
8		important for the organization to take.	8	Q.	And was your resignation effective
9	Q.	And when you say "the civil counsel," are you	9		immediately?
0		referring to	10	Α.	It was.
1	A.	Joe Kueppers, chancellor, civil chancellor.	11	Q.	Have you been in ministry since then?
2	Q.	Chancellor for civil affairs?	12	A.	Well, I I still retain the faculties and
3	A.	Correct.	13		the good standing of the archdiocese, sure.
4	Q.	How long after that meeting did you actually	14	Q.	What have you been doing then since?
5		announce your resignation?	15	A.	As I mentioned, I I I mean, it was from
6	A.	You know, I think it was with it's not my	16		golf, but tore my rotator cuff, so I've been
7		job to announce my resignation. I think that	17		doing a lot of physical therapy and using some $% \left\{ \mathbf{r}_{1}^{\mathbf{r}}\right\} =\mathbf{r}_{1}^{\mathbf{r}}$
8		took place that same day as that conversation.	18		time to reflect. And and then, as I said,
9	Q.	And there was some a public statement, I	19		aware that the assignment process begins again
0		trust, released by the archdiocese concerning	20		in June, that's the way the way that 90
21		your resignation, correct?	21		percent, 95 percent of the assignments are
22	Α.	I believe there was.	22		made, that that would be the next time to
:3	Q.	Did you approve or read it before it was	23		engage that process.
4		released?	24	Q.	You could have requested another assignment,
25	Α.	I I believe I was invited to offer a	25		you could have resigned as attorney as
		58			60
1		suggestion.	1		vicar general and requested another
2	a	And were your suggestions heeded?	2		assignment, could you not have?
3	Α.	, 33	3	Α.	Yeah, and in those early days, I had done some
4	Λ.	recall.	4		work at there was a parish Father Huberty
5	Q.	So as you look back at it, was there anything	5		was at that I had gone and and done it,
6	Q.	in it that you saw to be objectionable or	6		but, you know, I think there was a cloud and I
			7		I just think it's important that, again, I
7		misleading or did you effectively say, "It's	8		was very confident and very proud of the work
8		okay"?	9		•
9	Α.	Yeah, again, I don't recall.			
	^		1		that we were able to do, but until such time
	Q.	Okay.	10		as there's clarity, I I think the people
11	Q. A.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been	10 11		as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was
1 2	Α.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it.	10 11 12	0	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time.
11 12 13		Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is	10 11 12 13	Q.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you
1 2 3 4	Α.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you	10 11 12 13 14	Q.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the
1 2 3 4	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with?	10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had
1 2 3 4 5	Α.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to	10 11 12 13 14 15 16		as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision
1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger priority for me at the time was here are some	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation?
1 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Α.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation? recall. But the archbishop at no time
1 2 3 4 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger priority for me at the time was here are some	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation? recall. But the archbishop at no time asked for me to resign.
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger priority for me at the time was here are some action steps that I think are really important. And those steps were?	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation? recall. But the archbishop at no time asked for me to resign. Is it, then, your choice to have not requested
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger priority for me at the time was here are some action steps that I think are really important. And those steps were? That there be a a review of the files; that	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation? recall. But the archbishop at no time asked for me to resign. Is it, then, your choice to have not requested to be re-assigned in active ministry from the
11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger priority for me at the time was here are some action steps that I think are really important. And those steps were?	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation? recall. But the archbishop at no time asked for me to resign. Is it, then, your choice to have not requested to be re-assigned in active ministry from the point of your resignation to today?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A.	Okay. Didn't spend a lot the decision had been made, it's not my job to communicate it. So after you told the archbishop, who is Joe Kueppers, then, the next person you discussed your resignation with? You know, I think I may have mentioned it to Joe, but, again, the more the larger priority for me at the time was here are some action steps that I think are really important. And those steps were? That there be a a review of the files; that	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	as there's clarity, I I think the people have a right to have that clarity and this was gonna be something that would take time. In the statement that was released, do you know if it expressed to the public that the archbishop had made the decision or you had made the decision I don't for your resignation? recall. But the archbishop at no time asked for me to resign. Is it, then, your choice to have not requested to be re-assigned in active ministry from the

		61			63
1		assignment time is in June. I was probably	1		as I had with others in the organization, but
2		spending two-and-a-half hours a day in	2		I think she's very bright and and certainly
3		physical therapy, either with the therapist or	3		sought to make sure that we were following
4		on my own. And it was something that happened	4		canon law.
5		over Labor Day and I neglected it and it just	5	Q.	And did you request her resignation?
6		got to the point where I needed to address it.	6	Α.	No.
7	Q.	When you told Archbishop Nienstedt you had	7	Q.	Who did?
8		made the decision to resign in that second	8	Α.	No one. I believe Jennifer well, Jennifer
9		meeting, what was his reaction?	9		decided to retire resign on her own terms.
10	A.	I believe I stated, his first was, "This isn't	10	Q.	When was that?
11		the time."	11	Α.	You know, I think it was sometime again,
12	Q.	And then what?	12		forgive me for not knowing exactly Aprilish
13	A.	I'm not so sure there was any further I was	13		of 2013, maybe May. But mid- to late April,
14		at peace, I had made the decision. This	14		early May.
15		wasn't a conversation. It was a	15	Q.	How did you learn did you ever suspend her?
16		communication.	16	A.	I did suspend her based upon our own internal
17	Q.	Was there any expression of emotion around it	17		policies called justice in employment because
18		by him to you or you to him?	18		an employee had filed a grievance. And I had
19	A.	Not that I recall.	19		asked Jennifer I had made no judgment about
20	Q.	It's kind of a big deal. How did you feel	20		the grievance of that individual, but our
21		emotionally about it?	21		policy requires fact-finding. I had asked
22	A.	Just that this is what I thought was important	22		Jennifer to respond in writing to the concern
23		to do for the good of the organization and I	23		and Jennifer refused.
24		had come to that conclusion personally.	24	Q.	And when did you suspend her?
25	Q.	You felt that way in your heart, didn't you?	25	A.	That would have been sometime around December
		62			64
1	A.	I I I thought that way and and was at	1		of '12 and then she was reinstated, but
2		peace about that decision.	2		obviously now we had a a work conflict that
3	Q.	Well, sometimes our heart makes us feel some	3		we needed between her and another employee
4		the state of the s	1 4		All and a second of the first and discovered
-		things and our head makes us think some	4		that needed to be addressed.
5		things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis,	5	Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to
-		-	1 .	Q.	
5		things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis,	5	Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to
5 6	Α.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your	5	Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it?
5 6 7	Α.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head?	5 6 7		Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it?
5 6 7 8	A. Q.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated	5 6 7 8		Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally
5 6 7 8 9		things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart.	5 6 7 8 9		Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer
5 6 7 8 9	Q.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led?	5 6 7 8 9		Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able
5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head	5 6 7 8 9 10		Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON:
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs,	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on the staff and this person.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs, who had been doing some work with you, had	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs, who had been doing some work with you, had been doing some good work. At the time of	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on the staff and this person.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs, who had been doing some work with you, had been doing some good work. At the time of your resignation, had you had you believed	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. A. Q. A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on the staff and this person. What reason was given for not wanting to? I think Jennifer found found that work to be tiresome.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs, who had been doing some work with you, had been doing some good work. At the time of your resignation, had you had you believed that Jennifer Haselberger had been doing good work? Yeah, I think Jennifer Haselberger did an	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on the staff and this person. What reason was given for not wanting to? I think Jennifer found found that work to be tiresome. Anything else that you're aware of?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs, who had been doing some work with you, had been doing some good work. At the time of your resignation, had you had you believed that Jennifer Haselberger had been doing good work?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on the staff and this person. What reason was given for not wanting to? I think Jennifer found found that work to be tiresome. Anything else that you're aware of? No. As I said, at that point in time I was
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A.	things. And it's kind of a concrete analysis, but is this a decision that came from your heart or from your head? I think this hopefully it was an integrated decision of my head and my heart. Which one led? I I think about it as a decision of my head and my heart. Okay. Fair enough. You had made mention that Andy Eisenzimmer and Jennifer Haselberger Andy Eisenzimmer had been the chancellor preceding Joe Kueppers and Jennifer Haselberger the chancellor for canon affairs, who had been doing some work with you, had been doing some good work. At the time of your resignation, had you had you believed that Jennifer Haselberger had been doing good work? Yeah, I think Jennifer Haselberger did an	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Did the other employee, did that pertain to matters related to sexual abuse and the handling of it? No. It pertained to staffs' in totally separate fields sense of the way that Jennifer would engage them with work and am I able to speak concretely? MR. KYLE: You can if there's a question before you. Yeah, so BY MR. ANDERSON: What did it pertain to then? It pertained to the fact that Jennifer did not want to work with some individuals in on the staff and this person. What reason was given for not wanting to? I think Jennifer found found that work to be tiresome. Anything else that you're aware of? No. As I said, at that point in time I was simply doing fact-finding.

		65			67
1	Q.	Did it have anything to do with how officials	1		had been continued in ministry by the
2		were handling sexual abuse or suspicions of it	2		archbishop who had been convicted of or
3		by priests and her concerns about that?	3		credibly accused of having molested children
4	A.	No. In fact, I gave Jennifer fact-finding	4		who were still in ministry at the time you
5		responsibilities around priest misconduct even	5		were appointed vicar general?
6		up until March of 2013, or April, which would	6	Α.	I had no knowledge that so
7		have been, you know, within weeks of her	7	Q.	,
8		voluntary resignation.	8		such a promise to the people that there were
9	Q.	You were vicar general, it looks like, for	9		no people no priests in active ministry who
10		was it four years? December of 2009 to	10		had offended?
11		let's see, it was what was your resignation	11	Α.	Yeah, I understood that the charter from 2002,
12		date?	12		that every bishop and diocese in the country
13	Α.	You know, I believe it was October late	13		had agreed to that.
14		September, early October 2013.	14	Q.	Okay. When you resigned as vicar general four
15	Q.	2013, okay. So approximately four years as	15		years later, approximately, did you believe at
16		vicar general?	16		that time the archdiocese had fulfilled its
17	Α.	That's correct.	17		promise of zero tolerance?
18	Q.	Right before you had been became appointed	18	Α.	So, yes, that there was not any effort to
19		vicar general, what assignment did you have?	19		keep that I'm aware of, to keep priests in
20	A.	I was the vice-rector and a professor at the	20		ministry who had offended. Are there
21		University of St. Thomas, at the seminary, the	21		decisions that people would have wanted to
22		University of St. Thomas, so vice-rector would	22		make differently now in light of the
23	_	be kind of like the operations person.	23		situation? Yes. But I think the zero
24	Q.	And how long had you been there as	24		tolerance policy pertained to charter violations, which is a credible accusation of
25		vice-rector?	25		68
	Δ.	66	1		abuse against a child.
1		You know, I I had as vice-rector? Yeah.	2	0	At the time that you resigned as attorney
2		I had been there from I think I was	3	Œ.	general (sic), did you become aware that there
4	Λ.	assigned in 2000, sent away to do a Doctorate	4		had been
5		and then came back full-time in 2004 until	5	Α.	You promoted me.
6		beginning my work at the Chancery.	6	Q.	-
7	Q.	At the time that you were appointed by	7		general.
8	٦.	Archbishop Nienstedt to be vicar general, it	8		At the time that you resigned as
9		looks like the appointment was in October, but	9		vicar general, did you come to believe that
10		the actual installation was a few months later	10		there had in fact been priests continued in
11		of 2009, does that sound correct?	11		ministry who had engaged in charter
12	A.	I believe I had to complete my course	12		violations, and charter violations being the
13		courses that I was teaching.	13		sexual abuse of minors?
14	Q.	At the time you became appointed, then, in	14	A.	I believe that was one of the first questions
15		late 2009 as vicar general by Archbishop	15		that I'd asked when I came into the
16		Nienstedt, did you believe that the	16		organization not the first, but, you know,
17		archdiocese had been adhering to its promise	17		and and it was certainly communicated to me
18		to the people of zero tolerance of sexual	18		several times, because I asked the question
19		molestation by clerics?	19		several times, that we did not have anyone in
20	A.	I had no reason to doubt that.	20		full-time, active ministry that in an
21	Q.	Did you believe that the archdiocese at the	21		assignment that had an accusation against
22		time you were appointed was doing everything	22		them, credible accusation.
23		it could to keep the children safe?	23		(Discussion out of the hearing of
	A	Bus assessables as	24		the court reporter)

24 A. Presumably so.

25 Q. Did you believe that there were no priests who

24

25

the court reporter)

BY MR. ANDERSON:

		69			71
1	Q.	Did you have who did you ask that question	1		against him and that whether he was on POMS or
2	α,	of, by the way?	2		not on POMS, but he was working as a computer
3	Α.	I believe I would have asked that I've	3		specialist.
4	Λ.	asked that question to Archbishop Nienstedt,	4	Q.	How did you learn that he had had a history of
5		to at that time Andy Eisenzimmer. I may have	5		having committed a charter violation? How did
6		even asked that question to Father Kevin	6		you learn that and when?
7		McDonough.	7	Α.	You know, I think I learned that, gee, 2011 or
8	Q.	And is it correct to say that you were led to	8		2012 and, then again, I was informed, asked
9	· ·	believe by all of them that there were no	9		the questions, he doesn't practice as a
10		priests in active ministry who had had a	10		priest, doesn't carry on as a priest, he works
11		charter violation?	11		in a job and that there had been so
12	Α.	That we maintained a zero tolerance as the	12	Q.	It sounds like you did become aware that he
13	• • •	charter, 2002 charter, expected.	13		had been convicted of molesting a child?
14	Q.	And is it correct to say that the zero	14	Α.	Yeah, a charter violation or a conviction for
15	GÇ.	tolerance means that no priest who had	15		me, it doesn't have to be criminal there
16		committed abuse of a minor was in active	16		doesn't have to be a criminal judgment before
17		ministry, correct?	17		the for my mind before the charter would be
18	Α.	That's what I understood that to mean.	18		invoked.
19	Λ.	(Discussion out of the hearing of	19	Q.	Were you aware the archdiocese allowed him to
20		the court reporter)	20	٠.	work in the archdiocese offices as an IT
21		BY MR. ANDERSON:	21		consultant?
22	Q.	Were you informed by any of those individuals	22	Α.	
23	α.	when you posed the question that there were in	23		IT consultant in the archdiocesan in what
24		fact some priests who had committed charter	24		would have been the Hayden Building, where he
25		violations that were doing part-time ministry,	25		was interacting only with adults and that at a
-			_		
ı		70	l		72
1		70	1		. –
1		supply work or doing other things as ministers	1 2	Q.	point in time there had been disclosure.
2	Δ	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese?	1 2 3	Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his
2 3	Α.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people	2	Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and
2 3 4	Α.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that	2 3 4		point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there?
2 3 4 5	_	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job.	2 3 4 5	Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and
2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and	2 3 4 5 6	Α.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing?	2 3 4 5		point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	_	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. A.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is a computer person.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or I had I had no reason to doubt that you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. A.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is a computer person. How did you become aware of the fact that he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or I had I had no reason to doubt that you know, I asked the question and that that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. A.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is a computer person. How did you become aware of the fact that he had did you become aware that he committed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or I had I had no reason to doubt that you know, I asked the question and that that they had exercised their good judgment in disclosing that information.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is a computer person. How did you become aware of the fact that he had did you become aware that he committed a charter violation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or I had I had no reason to doubt that you know, I asked the question and that that they had exercised their good judgment in disclosing that information.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is a computer person. How did you become aware of the fact that he had did you become aware that he committed a charter violation? I became aware that either it was a charter	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or I had I had no reason to doubt that you know, I asked the question and that that they had exercised their good judgment in disclosing that information. Were you did you become aware that Stevens had also done work at various parishes?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	supply work or doing other things as ministers in the archdiocese? No. People were I was aware that people were working in non-ministry settings, that had gotten a job. What were you told about who those were and what they were doing? You know, they would only come up from time to time in this working group setting that we had with and so and sometimes they were things that would be reported to the archdiocese. Who are you referring to? Who was that? In terms of working? Yes. I was aware of Michael Stevens, who was working at the archdiocese at the time, he is a computer person. How did you become aware of the fact that he had did you become aware that he committed a charter violation? I became aware that either it was a charter violation or credible accusation, I don't know	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	point in time there had been disclosure. Are you aware if there was disclosure of his history to the staff at the Hayden Center and those that brought their kids to work there? That's the question that I asked and the answer that I received. Who did you ask that question of? I would have asked that answer that question either to Father Kevin McDonough or Andy Eisenzimmer. And they assured you that the staff had been informed of his history? That disclosure had been made. To whom? To members of the staff. Did they identify what members of staff or did you assume all or some or I had I had no reason to doubt that you know, I asked the question and that that they had exercised their good judgment in disclosing that information. Were you did you become aware that Stevens had also done work at various parishes?

_			T -		77
4		73 and, if so, there should have been disclosure	1		75 violations are alleged to have been?
1			'2	A.	Well, in the first question, Father Gallatin
2	_	to those parishes.	3	Λ.	was removed after my time at the archdiocese.
3	Q.	Did you become aware that Stevens was removed	1	0	Right. But my question is, do you know
4		from having done the work that he had been	4	Q.	
5		allowed to do in 2013 or do you know anything	5		anything about it?
6		about that?	6	Α.	About the removal?
7	A.	I don't.	7		About Gallatin's boundary violations.
8	Q.	Any other names known to you who had committed	8	A.	So in a conversation, I believe, again, with
9		charter violations and had been permitted to	9		Andy and Jennifer, a question had been raised
0		work part-time in parishes or in some capacity	10		about Gallatin. I asked what was done at the
1		with the archdiocese besides Stevens?	11		time, what was the conclusion. And it was
2	A.	Not that I'm aware of; that that the	12		very clear from what was reported to me that
3		archdiocese sought to maintain its obligations	13		it wasn't a charter violation, or that's what
4		under the charter.	14		had been reported to me, it wasn't a charter
5	Q.	Did you become aware at all, Father, that Ken	15		violation, and that Father Gallatin had
6		LaVan had been working, although retired, in	16		received some training, again around
7		parishes in the archdiocese until 2013?	17		appropriate boundaries and then maybe even had
8	Α.	I've heard the name Ken LaVan. I haven't	18		received some counseling.
9		heard anything about Ken LaVan in this	19	Q.	What was reported to you, Father, about what
0		context.	20		violation had occurred and by whom?
1	Q.	There is testimony and records that reflect	21	Α.	You know, I don't know who the who the
2	ω.	that he had been accused, I believe credibly,	22		person was that brought it to my attention.
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	23		What had been communicated to me was sometim
3		of having abused two girls in 19 teenage	24		early in the 2000s, I believe it was, I don't
4		girls in 1988. Did you know that?	25		know when, but it wasn't a recent occurrence
25	Α.	Are we speaking now whether it was a charter	25		76
		74			·
1	_	violation?	1		because my my position would be to ask
2	Q.	Well, abuse of a teenage girl by Ken LaVan as	2		questions, so what do we do? What is the
3		a priest is a charter violation, correct?	3		situation? What was the policy? Understood
4	Α.	Well, a charter violation in in in a	4		that Father Gallatin had put his hands on the
5		criminal act would be, you know, any minor,	5		sternum of somebody or (Indicating) sorry
6		which is the law defines up to 18.	6		about that, and that was what he had done.
7	Q.	Yeah, this would be a charter violation,	7	Q.	And your source of that information
8		15-year-old girls?	8	A.	I I don't recall.
9	A.	Yeah, I'm I was not aware of first time	9	Q.	do you recall?
0		I've heard of LaVan in this context is when	10	A.	No.
1		you're raising that issue.	11	Q.	Was it a colleague or was it somebody outside
2	Q.	Gilbert Gustafson, were you aware that he was	12		of the archdiocese?
3		doing consulting work at the archdiocese?	13	A.	Yeah. No. It would have been a colleague
14	A.	Certainly not at the Chancery, to my	14		it would have been a colleague.
5		knowledge. And	15	Q.	
6	Q.	Were you aware that he was doing consulting	16		Gallatin's file at the time this was being
	 (-	work for religious organizations in the Twin	17		discussed?
		Cities, including Cristo Rey High School as	18	A.	No.
			19	Q.	Do you know if any official of the archdiocese
18				Œ.	reviewed his file to see in fact what history
8 9		recently as 2013?	1 20		reviewed his the to see in race what history
18 19 20	Α.	I was I was not.	20		was reflected by it at the time this was being
18 19 20 21	A. Q.	I was I was not. The archdiocese reported that they removed	21		was reflected by it at the time this was being
18 19 20 21 22	_	I was I was not. The archdiocese reported that they removed Joseph Gallatin from ministry in 2000	21 22	A	discussed?
18 19 20 21 22 23	_	I was I was not. The archdiocese reported that they removed Joseph Gallatin from ministry in 2000 December of 2013 for "boundary violations."	21 22 23	A.	discussed? Not at the time it was being discussed. I
17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	_	I was I was not. The archdiocese reported that they removed Joseph Gallatin from ministry in 2000	21 22	A.	discussed?

					79
١.		77	4		
1		discussed, I believe Father McDonough had	1		a logical conclusion was to trust the process
2		worked on that situation, and that an	2	0	that had gone on some years before.
3		appropriate resolution had been found at that	3	Q.	To trust the process; do you know if in the
4	_	time.	4		process anybody had ever asked him if he was
5	Q.	So do you believe that Father McDonough was	5		sexually attracted to minors?
6		the likely source of the information that you	6	A.	I don't know at the time that that was a
7	_	had concerning Gallatin?	7		question. What I asked is, "Is this a charter
8	Α.	Perhaps as the originator of that information.	8		violation? Is there any other evidence that
9	Q.	Do you have any recollection of any other	9		Father McDonough is a threat to children?"
10		source of information concerning Gallatin	10		"No."
11		besides McDonough?	11		MR. HAWS: Father McDonough or do
12	A.	At these working groups where we would discuss	12		you mean
13		matters, I or Bishop Piche or Andy Eisenzimmer	13	A.	Excuse me, thank you.
14		or Jennifer Haselberger would from time to	14		BY MR. ANDERSON:
15		time mention different priests. It was it	15	Q.	Father Gallatin?
16		was one of our action steps to try to make	16	A.	Father Gallatin.
17		sure information was not siloed so that we	17	Q.	And you were told that by McDonough?
18		could be as proactive and responsive to	18	Α.	McDonough or the consensus of this group.
19		situations as possible.	19	Q.	Father Mark Wehmann was publicly reported to
20	Q.	And so do you know if anybody interviewed	20		have been removed from ministry for in
21		father Joseph Gallatin and specifically asked	21		December of 2013, again, after you resigned,
22		him if he had engaged in a charter violation,	22		but nonetheless, had been in ministry and that
23		that is, the attempted or sexual abuse or	23		removal was reported to have been for boundary
24		sexual abuse of any minor?	24		violations with children. What do you know
25	A.	Sorry, can you restate your question?	25		about Wehmann's history and when it was first
		78			80
1	Q.	Do you know if anybody asked Gallatin if he	1		vetted concerning children?
2		had been had committed a charter violation?	2	A.	I would imagine sometime in late 2011, early
3	A.	I understood that Father McDonough had done so	3		2012. The concerns initially were around
4		as part of his fact-finding.	4		Father Wehmann's sort of leadership ability,
5	Q.	What led you to that understanding, is that	5		so he's a pastor, and his leadership ability.
6		something that	6		And that was where the the first questions
7	A.	Because when the when the Gallatin question	7		about Father Wehmeyer (sic), to my
8		had come up, I asked what did we do about	8		recollection, came up. It was in a
9		that? Are we clear that this was? And then	9		conversation again in our working group to
10		if it's just a boundary violation, how do we	10		triage this and to share information. That I
11		make sure that Father Gallatin is aware of	11		believe it was reported that Wehmann had, I
12		boundaries and that that work is appropriately	12		don't know, in a public setting, interacting
13		done?	13		with some young people, gave him some sort of
14	Q.	Did you or anyone at your request ask Gallatin	14		affection, I forget what it was, so, again,
15		if he was sexually attracted to minors?	15		the question, what do we do about that? What
16	A.	No.	16		was the situation? I understood no accusation
17	Q.	Why not? Isn't that a question that one would	17		of child sexual abuse had been made, but,
18		need to know or want to know before	18		obviously, this would be behavior that one
19	A.	There had been	19		would want to investigate and that Father
20	Q.	continuing?	20		Wehmann was educated again as to boundary
21	Α.	there had been no evidence of that. You	21		violations and I believe had counseling.
22		know, you asked if there are other are	22	Q.	
23		there other factors that we don't know about	23	-20	you reported it to us today?
24		besides this instance? There had not been any	24	A.	That would be the information that would be
25		other occasions beside this instance. And so	25		gleaned in fact, I think that would have
		4 01:11:22 AM Page 77 t		-6 220	

		81			83
1		been probably either Jennifer or Andy who	1		board concerning a minor who's identified in
2		brought that to my attention in the context of	2		legal proceedings
3		this conversation about Father Wehmann's	3		MR. ANDERSON: I think it's Jane Doe
4		leadership.	4		20, isn't it, Mike?
5	Q.	Do you know if Father Wehmann was ever asked	5		MR. FINNEGAN: Yes.
6		the question by Father McDonough or any other	6		BY MR. ANDERSON:
7		official of the archdiocese if he was sexually	7	Q.	Jane Doe 20. Do you know anything about that,
8		attracted to children?	8		what happened and did you in any way become
9	A.	I do not. Most people don't answer that	9		involved in viewing that or reviewing that as
10		question, but I I don't know.	10		vicar general?
11	Q.	What makes you say most people don't answer	11	A.	In 2000 and, I believe it was, 11 or 2012, I
12		that question? First, people don't answer	12		I first became aware of an accusation
13		questions that are not asked, so if you're not	13		against Father Keating, so, again, in in
14		asked that question, you can't answer it. My	14		our working group, as an effort to be
15		my question to you, Father, is, why do you	15		proactive, that's when I learned about the
16		make the observation that most people aren't	16		Keating situation in 2011 or 2012.
17		asked that question?	17	Q.	What did you learn and from whom?
18	A.	It's a fair point. It was an offhanded remark	18	Α.	I think this would have been reported to me by
19		that I made.	19		Andy Eisenzimmer or Jennifer Haselberger that
20	Q.	Because we're talking about Father Wehmann	20		an accusation of a bind boundary violation
21		here or Father Gallatin and we're talking	21		had been made against Father Keating; that it
22		about boundary violations and we know that	22		involved a friend's family; that there were
23		they're involving something that is causing	23		differing accounts; that Father Keating denied
24		concern about the safety of others, correct?	24		any sort of sexual activity because then it
25	Α.	Correct.	25		would have obviously been a boundary or a
		82	١.		84
1	Q.	And if we're really concerned about the safety	1		charter violation; that I believe that was
2		of others, and in particular minors, wouldn't	2		reported, I believe that's what I was told, that it was reported to authorities; and that
3		we wouldn't those doing the investigation	3		there had been disclosure around Father
4		and looking into that want to know what is	4		
5		your sexual attraction and do you have one to	5	0	Keating. Did you know that the accusation against
6		youth to see if there is truly a risk posed?		Q.	Father Keating had been made before you became
7	A.	I suppose that could be a course if one had	7 8		vicar general?
8		other data points that suggested that. We had	9	Λ	Yeah, so the the name had surfaced, the
9		done a very good job of educating laity around right boundaries and and so here's the good	10	Λ.	question is, "Well, when did this happen?" It
10			11		happened before.
11		work of the archdiocese coming to the fore and someone saying, "Hey, this is not an	12	Q.	
12		appropriate thing to be doing."	13	Q.	tenure as vicar general?
13	0	Would you agree that it is a grave or serious	14	Α.	
15	Q.	risk to allow a priest who is sexually	15	,	being very clear or trying to get clear around
16		attracted to children to continue in ministry?	16		who would get essential essentially letters
17	Δ	Sure.	17		of testimony to go to other places to do
18	Q.		18		things.
19	٠,	St. Thomas, I trust?	19	Q.	And he was given some letters of testimony,
20	Α.		20	-4-	effectively permission to do certain things as
21		Is he a friend?	21		a priest of the archdiocese, correct?
22	Α.	No I mean, yeah, no. Not a personal	22	A.	Yeah, out outside the diocese.
23	- **	friend.	23	Q.	•
24	Q.	There were accusations made against him that	24		archdiocese working outside the geographical
25		ultimately were brought to the clergy review	25		limits of the archdiocese?
	57 sl		o 84 o	of 228	05/20/2014 01:11:22

		85	1		87
1	A.	That's that's correct. And so if we needed	1		point in time about Keating because I had made
2		to clarify something there, let's clarify it.	2		a a comment to Father Cousins that in in
3	Q.	Were there any provisions made to warn those	3		Rome in 2000 and, I don't know, three or four,
4		working with him as a priest outside the	4		I had seen Father Keating walking down the
5		archdiocese?	5		street with a college-age woman.
6	A.	I believe there were.	6	Q.	How do you know it was a college-age woman
7	Q.	Tell us what you believe to have been.	7		versus a high school age?
8	Α.	I we had a conversation I had a	8	A.	Well, fair I thought it was a young adult.
9		conversation with Jennifer and agreed with	9	Q.	Okay. And that would range in the possible
0		that judgment that we should be not giving	10		ages, then, from 16 to 20 or what?
1		blanket letters of testimony to other places	11	A.	Yeah, I I wouldn't have imagined
2		and that would have been in 2000, I would	12		16-year-olds are not usually in college and
3		imagine, 12.	13		and I think most of the so I thought it was
4	Q.	And so who's you said disclosure was made	14		a young adult.
5	w.	about Keating. To whom was disclosure made	15	Q.	
		and what disclosure was made?	16	Œ.	was a young woman who was in college or of
6			17		college age?
7	Α.	Again, I I'm not on the clergy review		٨	Nope. I saw it, I communicated to Father
8		board, don't but I was informed disclosure	18	Α.	Cousins.
9	_	was made, that's what I knew at the time.	19	0	
20	Q.	And your source of that information is or was?	20	_	And when was that, Father?
21	Α.	Again, either Andy or Father McDonough.	21	Α.	You know, again, it would have been in in
22	Q.	And as you testified today, you can't recall	22	_	2003, 2004, somewhere in that area.
23		to whom that disclosure was made and you can't	23	Q.	And you were studying in Rome, then, and was
24		recall specifically what disclosure was made,	24		that to become a canon lawyer or what was
25		just that it was made at some time, is that	25		your
		86	١,	Α.	88 No. I did a I did a Doctoral in moral
1		fair?	1	Α.	
2	Α.	That that disclosure had I I	2	0	theology.
3		essentially believe I asked, "Has a disclosure	3	Q.	And did you confront Keating with the
4		been made?" "Yes, disclosure's been made."	4		information, what you saw, and ask him, "Who
5	Q.				to the contract and very suppose and what
_		Did you work with Keating at St. Thomas?	5		is this young person and young woman and what
6	A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a	6		are you doing with her," or anything like
6 7	A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me.	6 7		are you doing with her," or anything like that?
	A. Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he	6 7 8	Α.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father
7		No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me.	6 7 8 9	A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I
7 8 9		No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he	6 7 8 9 10	A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would
7 8 9		No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department,	6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a
7 8 9 10	Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct?	6 7 8 9 10	A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was
7 8 9 10 11	Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct.	6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a
7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself	6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14		are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating?
7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117	Q. A. Q. A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become vicar general	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become vicar general Oh, no.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating? Yeah, then he would have just been Michael Keating.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become vicar general Oh, no. when you were at St. Thomas, did anybody	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating? Yeah, then he would have just been Michael Keating.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become vicar general Oh, no. when you were at St. Thomas, did anybody tell you about Keating	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating? Yeah, then he would have just been Michael Keating. Okay. And what did you say to Michael Keating?
7 8	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become vicar general Oh, no. when you were at St. Thomas, did anybody tell you about Keating No.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating? Yeah, then he would have just been Michael Keating. Okay. And what did you say to Michael Keating?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I didn't teach with him. He was in a different faculty from me. As a colleague in you were teaching and he was teaching in a different department, correct? Correct. Do you know if anybody at St. Thomas, yourself included, had been the recipient of this disclosure you believe to have been made? Sorry, can you restate the question? Had you been prior to you having become vicar general Oh, no. when you were at St. Thomas, did anybody tell you about Keating No. or give you any disclosure about Keating as something you needed to know?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	are you doing with her," or anything like that? Yes, the first person I spoke to was Father Cousins, who was living at the same place I was living at the time. And then I would imagine three or four days later or maybe a week later, I had seen Father Keating, he was studying to be a priest, I was already a priest, so we were in two different parts of the city, I had seen him and I had mentioned this to him. And Father Keating? Yeah, then he would have just been Michael Keating. Okay. And what did you say to Michael Keating? Just, "Hey, saw you walking down the street,

		89		_	91
1		the street.	1		record, 12:41 p.m.
2	Q.	Right. And so how did he react to your	2		BY MR. ANDERSON:
3	Α.	Just that that there was nothing, it was a	3	Q.	
4	,	family friend or was a friend and that was	4		questions into the afternoon, and you had made
5		that.	5		mention of a working group as we were talking
6	Q.	Was Keating holding hands with her?	6		about some of these things, and could you
7	Α.	No. I don't they weren't holding hands.	7		identify what you're referring to there and
8	Q.	Do you recall telling Father Cousins that they	8		who's on that working group?
9	٠.,	were?	9	Α.	
10	Α.	No. I don't think they were holding hands.	10		responding to any sort of issue surrounding
11		The Italian way of walking is sometimes with	11		priests, we gathered the civil chancellor, the
12		your arm around, but guys do that in Italy	12		canonical chancellor, myself and Bishop Piche,
13		with guys, so (Indicating).	13		generally speaking, on a bi-weekly basis.
14	Q.	Okay. That was my next question, was he	14	Q.	And that was to be more proactive in the area
15	٠.	walking with his arm around her?	15	-4-	of dealing with safety and particularly sexual
16	Α.	Yeah, again, not around the arm (sic). I	16		abuse issues?
17		think it was her arm around his arm	17	Α.	On any issue related to priest conduct.
18		(Indicating).	18		Okay. And was it a designated time and place
19	Q.	Did you see him kiss her?	19	•	for the working group to have met or just to
20	Α.	No.	20		do it on a bi-weekly basis?
21	Q.	What did you tell Father Cousins that you saw?	21	Α.	To do it on a bi-weekly basis. On occasion,
22	A.	Essentially, the same events that I've	22		you know, we'd change places and some people
23		recounted to you.	23		would be able to be there, but a standing sort
24	Q.	-	24		of opportunity.
25		to you when you told him?	25	Q.	And is it fair to say, then, there were
		90			92
1	A.	He thanked me for the information.	1		regular meetings relating to whatever the
2	Q.	Did he tell you that he intended to do	2		issues were that emerged from 2010 till your
3			1		
		anything with it or not?	3		resignation, as far as you know, or did that
4	A.	anything with it or not? No. I think Father Keating was in the	3 4		resignation, as far as you know, or did that stop?
5	A.		3 4 5	A.	
4 5 6	A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the	4	A.	stop?
	A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I	4 5	A.	stop? You know, I believe that that it it was
6	A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just	4 5 6	A.	stop? You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of
6 7	A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know.	4 5 6 7	A.	stop? You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a
6 7 8	A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of	4 5 6 7 8	A.	you know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things
6 7 8 9	A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father	4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on
6 7 8 9 10	_	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins?	4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up
6 7 8 9 10 11	_	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my	4 5 6 7 8 9 10		You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there.
6 7 8 9 10 11	Α.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have been sometime after the summer of 2004.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is it fair to say that the primary advisors to
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have been sometime after the summer of 2004. So during your time as vice-rector? Correct.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is it fair to say that the primary advisors to the archbishop as it pertains to the topic of
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have been sometime after the summer of 2004. So during your time as vice-rector? Correct. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is it fair to say that the primary advisors to the archbishop as it pertains to the topic of clergy and misconduct would have been
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have been sometime after the summer of 2004. So during your time as vice-rector? Correct. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tape.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is it fair to say that the primary advisors to the archbishop as it pertains to the topic of clergy and misconduct would have been yourself, Andy Eisenzimmer, Bishop Piche and
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have been sometime after the summer of 2004. So during your time as vice-rector? Correct. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tape. (Recess taken)	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is it fair to say that the primary advisors to the archbishop as it pertains to the topic of clergy and misconduct would have been yourself, Andy Eisenzimmer, Bishop Piche and chancellor for civil affairs I mean, canon
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A.	No. I think Father Keating was in the Companions of Christ at that time or and I just struck me as a good step to take just to let another companion know. Did you make any memorandum or recording of what you either saw or reported to Father Cousins? I was subsequently asked to put my recollections down in paper on paper. Who asked you to do that? I believe Father Cousins at the request of someone in the Chancery. When was that? I'm sorry, I I was back I believe I was back now in the Twin Cities, so would have been sometime after the summer of 2004. So during your time as vice-rector? Correct. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me, off the video record to change tape. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q.	You know, I believe that that it it was just a a step to try to help the flow of communication better and it was a it was a regular step. It wasn't so much on the things that we're talking about today, although on occasion some of those things might end up there. Was the archbishop advised of or reports prepared that came out of the working group meetings for the archbishop? There would certainly be communications to the archbishop about the substance of that in the sense of being able to keep the archbishop apprised of what was going on. During that period of time, 2010 to 2013, is it fair to say that the primary advisors to the archbishop as it pertains to the topic of clergy and misconduct would have been yourself, Andy Eisenzimmer, Bishop Piche and

		^^			٥٢
		93	4	0	95
1	Α.	Yes, I think that's fair.	1	Q.	Do you remember which it was? Now, that would
2	Q.	Okay. When's the first time in the working	2		have been Haselberger or
3		group context you remember the question of the	3	Α.	Eisenzimmer.
4		topic of sexual abuse coming up and some	4	Q.	Eisenzimmer. And do you remember which
5		attention being given to that issue by the	5		today?
6		working group?	6	Α.	I don't recall which it was.
7	Α.	You know, again, the specific purpose of the	7	Q.	Okay.
8		working group wasn't around charter issues.	8	Α.	Mentioned that we had a situation or a
9		The purpose of the working group was how do we	9		possible situation, that it was a and we
10		be responsive to concerns and complaints or	10		needed to be able to communicate that as
11		issues that have come to our attention. So I	11		quickly as possible.
12		I don't know when the first instance would	12	Q.	What leads you to believe that you received
13		have been.	13		that information from Eisenzimmer or
14	Q.	Okay. Do you remember in terms of who first	14		Haselberger on June 20th, that day? What
15		who came onto the radar of the working	15		leads you to that date?
16		group by way of priests and some discussions	16	A.	Because we had a well, it's it's
17		or actions being developed around any one of	17		certainly somewhere in that time frame. My
18		the priests, whether it be Shelley, Wehmeyer,	18		we would have had a meeting to discuss all the
19	22	anybody else? Do you remember anything about	19		things that needed to happen.
20		the working group addressing any of the	20	Q.	And "we," is that the working group?
21		misconduct issues relating to any of the	21	A.	I think at that time it would have been
22		priests?	22		Jennifer Haselberger, Andy Eisenzimmer, and
23		MR. HAWS: You're referring to	23		myself initially. And then that same time or
24		sexual abuse, misconduct	24		shortly thereafter, McDonough and Vomastek.
25		MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	25	Q.	And do you know the date of that meeting?
		94			96
1		94 MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse?	1	A.	96 Again, I think it was in that my first
1 2			1 2	A.	
	A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse?		A.	Again, I think it was in that my first
2	A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes.	2	A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What
2 3	A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the	2		Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?"
2 3 4	A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father	2 3 4		Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after
2 3 4 5	A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of	2 3 4 5		Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer?
2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th. June 20th; and what time on the 20th?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to give us that date today?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th. June 20th; and what time on the 20th? I believe it I don't know the time. I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to give us that date today? Because I was well aware that we had an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th. June 20th; and what time on the 20th? I believe it I don't know the time. I believe it was in the early afternoon.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to give us that date today? Because I was well aware that we had an obligation to report. And independent of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th. June 20th; and what time on the 20th? I believe it I don't know the time. I believe it was in the early afternoon. And how did you learn about that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to give us that date today? Because I was well aware that we had an obligation to report. And independent of the law, I wanted to do that as an individual to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th. June 20th; and what time on the 20th? I believe it I don't know the time. I believe it was in the early afternoon. And how did you learn about that? The the chancellor for civil affairs, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to give us that date today? Because I was well aware that we had an obligation to report. And independent of the law, I wanted to do that as an individual to to be as proactive as we possibly can be. I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. Q.	MR. HAWS: child sexual abuse? MR. ANDERSON: Yes. And, again, you know, until the time when the archdiocese received a complaint about Father Wehmeyer, there had not been any issue of child sexual abuse that or an accusation of child sexual abuse had ever been discussed or communicated to that group between 2010 and 20 when I left the organization. BY MR. ANDERSON: When did the archdiocese receive that first complaint concerning Wehmeyer and childhood sexual abuse? You know, it would have been in June, I think. My recollection is, is that it it it came to the organization around the 20th or 21st. I think it came first as a yeah, I learned about it, I believe, on the 20th. June 20th; and what time on the 20th? I believe it I don't know the time. I believe it was in the early afternoon. And how did you learn about that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Again, I think it was in that my first response was to pull people together: "What do we know and what steps have we taken?" Okay. So that's something you did after having gotten the first report from the chancellor, either Haselberger or Eisenzimmer? Yeah, because prior to that I didn't know about it. Right. And my I walked down the hall, come into my office or I get in their office and Okay. Let's back up because I'm going to walk you through the chronology here. Okay. In any case, when you use the date June 20th, is there any you're not certain that was the date or you just believe it on reconstruction or what gives you the reason to give us that date today? Because I was well aware that we had an obligation to report. And independent of the law, I wanted to do that as an individual to

1		97 arrested or shortly thereafter.	1		99 as a civil attorney, so you know there's what
2	0	Okay.	2		we call an attorney/client privilege, right?
3	Α.		3	Δ	Yup.
	Q.	Okay. Fair enough. Let's go back, then, to	4		Okay. And you're also a cleric that's well
4	Q.		5	Œ.	familiar with what we call the priest/penitent
5		Eisenzimmer or Haselberger giving you the	-		privilege, correct?
6		first report, at least that you had gotten or	6	^	
7		received, that Wehmeyer had abused a child.	7		That's correct.
8		What were you told by the chancellor that he	8	Q.	Okay. Do you know when this conversation was
9	_	or she had learned?	9		first had and the mention of privilege was
10	A.	That we had a possible credible accusation and	10		made if it was identified as priest/penitent
1		that we're trying to get the permission to	11	_	or attorney/client?
2		communicate that.	12		I can't I don't know.
3	Q.	And when you got that information, where were	13	Q.	Okay. Did you ultimately learn soon learn
4		you and this person	14		when you met the next day or as soon as you
5	Α.	There again, it was either	15		did if there was a privilege in play and, if
6	Q.	at the office?	16		so, what kind, priest/penitent or
7	A.	my office or in that sort of executive area	17		attorney/client?
8		there.	18	A.	I didn't because we were already to the point
9	Q.	We have some we have some information that	19		where we were reporting it.
20		leads us to believe or to think it was Andy	20	Q.	Okay.
1		Eisenzimmer. Do you have any reason to think	21	A.	So that privilege had been relaxed for
2		it was Andy Eisenzimmer that made this report	22		whatever reason by who whoever asserted
3		to you?	23		and now we could go forward.
4	A.	You know, I think it it it could well	24	Q.	Okay. To this day, do you know what privilege
:5		have been Andy. I think Andy and Jennifer	25		was of concern at least at that time?
_					
		98	1		100
1			1	A.	100 I don't know the exact nature of that
1		would share information or they worked so	1 2	A.	I don't know the exact nature of that
2		would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so	2	A.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it
2	Q	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy.	2	A.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least
2 3 4	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right	2 3 4	A.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a
2 3 4 5	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways?	2 3 4 5		I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege.
2 3 4 5 6	Q A.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah.	2 3 4 5 6		I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report,	2 3 4 5 6 7		I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	_	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	_	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	_	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation? Yes, and that we're trying to clarify that so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made, what clergy?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	Q. A. Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made, what clergy? I I don't. I got that first report again,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0	Q. Q. A.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation? Yes, and that we're trying to clarify that so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made, what clergy? I I don't. I got that first report again, I think, on the 20th.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Q. A.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation? Yes, and that we're trying to clarify that so we can execute our	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made, what clergy? I I don't. I got that first report again, I think, on the 20th.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Q. A.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation? Yes, and that we're trying to clarify that so we can execute our What was it about the communication that made	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made, what clergy? I I don't. I got that first report again, I think, on the 20th.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	would share information or they worked so closely together, they're like a left so but that could well have been Andy. Okay. One was a left hand, one was a right hand in a lotta ways? Yeah. In any case, when you received the report, what were you told beyond it was a possible credible accusation? Were you told who it was against? No. Because I asked well, first I asked have we reported it, and we weren't in a position to because it was privileged or that's what so we were establishing that question. Privileged by who told you it was privileged, the person that told you there was an accusation? Yes, and that we're trying to clarify that so we can execute our What was it about the communication that made it subject to some possible privilege?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	I don't know the exact nature of that privilege, apart from that it it is it is a priest/penitent privilege or at least that's what my recollection is, it was a priest/penitent privilege. And do you remember what leads you to that recollection, in other words, the source of that? Well, because I'm a mandated reporter, obviously, under the law, I tried to cultivate a culture at the archdiocese that said, "Even if we're not mandated reporters, we should report we should all report." And but the law specifically foresees a relationship that's a privileged relationship, in this case between a clergy and and a penitent, as you were mentioning. Do you know to whom the report was first made, what clergy? I I don't. I got that first report again, I think, on the 20th. Didn't you ask questions like, "Well, who got

		404			103
١.		101			
1	Α.	I knew exactly what needed to be done. If the	1		identified, as to who the offender was, the
2		privilege would be relaxed, we were gonna	2		nature of the offense and how that person got
3		report it as soon as we possibly could. If	3	_	that information?
4		there had not been a privilege, it would have	4	Α.	But, again, the first report would have been
5		been reported the very time and I would	5		that we have a possible accusation, that it
6		assume my staff, who who all desire to make	6		privilege has been asserted and we're trying
7		sure that we have safe environments would have	7		to move through that issue to report.
8		made the report.	8	Q.	Okay. And anything else that you learned at
9	Q.	So I'm going to walk you through, then, after	9		that moment in time from that individual?
10		you got this initial information. The	10	A.	Nope.
11		information is that there's a possible	11	Q.	Okay. Then tell me in time the next thing
12		credible accusation of childhood sexual abuse	12		that was done that you're aware of responsive
13		by a priest, at that point in time you don't	13		to the information given you at that time.
14		know it's Wehmeyer, correct?	14	A.	That there's a meeting taking place, I don't
15	A.	Don't, no.	15		know when that was, but there was a prior
16	Q.	How soon after you first received that	16		meeting taking place to specifically answer
17		information in the afternoon did you learn it	17		the question of privilege, so it had been
18		was Wehmeyer?	18		arranged. And what I was doing is animating
19	A.	You know, either later that day on the 20th or	19		the staff, letting everybody know, "Clear your
20		on the 21st.	20		schedule, this is the most important thing, as
21	Q.	Instead of just walking you through every	21		soon as we can do this, we're gonna do this."
22	٠.	detail of what happened, why don't I just from	22	Q.	And do you know who had arranged the prior
23		the point at which you received the	23	٦.	meeting?
24		information you've described as the first	24	Α.	You know, I don't I don't know who arranged
25		report, first indicator that Wehmeyer had	25	Λ.	that meeting. Historically in the past those
20		report, mat indicator that Wennieyer had			mat meeting. Instantant, in the past these
		102	l		104
		102			104
1		abused a child, is there anything else you	1	0	things would have gone to Greta.
2		abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you	2	Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same
2 3		abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to?	2 3	Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you
2 3 4	Α.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response).	2 3 4	Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had
2 3 4 5	A. Q.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you	2 3 4 5		things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information?
2 3 4 5 6		abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had
2 3 4 5 6 7		abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you	2 3 4 5 6 7		things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer,
2 3 4 5 6		abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the
2 3 4 5 6 7		abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have. And so if you recall having done it, then, did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like clockwork?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like clockwork? Right. I have to break this down a little bit	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have. And so if you recall having done it, then, did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like clockwork? Right. I have to break this down a little bit more and ask you to break it down in terms of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have. And so if you recall having done it, then, did you go to his office to tell him, "Archbishop,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like clockwork? Right. I have to break this down a little bit more and ask you to break it down in terms of chronology now. Because first the focus is on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. A.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have. And so if you recall having done it, then, did you go to his office to tell him, "Archbishop, I just got this information, we have a possible credible accusation"?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like clockwork? Right. I have to break this down a little bit more and ask you to break it down in terms of chronology now. Because first the focus is on the first time you received the information,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have. And so if you recall having done it, then, did you go to his office to tell him, "Archbishop, I just got this information, we have a possible credible accusation"?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	abused a child, is there anything else you remember about that first report that you haven't testified to? (No response). You know it came from Jennifer or Andy, you know it came to you, you know it was of childhood sexual abuse; anything else you remember about it? Well, what we're talking once the privilege now had been gone and now I know that we've got an accusation, that the first question is, have we reported it? Right. And I've been told that that yes, that's either done or it's imminently done and that Vomastek because from my point of view, how do we coordinate to make this happen like clockwork? Right. I have to break this down a little bit more and ask you to break it down in terms of chronology now. Because first the focus is on the first time you received the information, so the question is, is there any more	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q.	things would have gone to Greta. At the time at which you re at the same time that you received the report, did you report to Nienstedt or, to your knowledge, had Archbishop Nienstedt received any information? You know, I don't know if if he had received information from Andy or Jennifer, but I certainly communicated with the archbishop on the information I had. And how soon after you got that did you report it to the archbishop? I as soon as humanly as soon as possible, I mean, provided he's in the building and And do you recall having done that? Yes, I would have because because this is one of the most serious issues that we would have. And so if you recall having done it, then, did you go to his office to tell him, "Archbishop, I just got this information, we have a possible credible accusation"? I believe it was in his office. I believe I went to the residence. He wasn't there. He had been out on a meeting. Came back in and

		105			107
1		communicated that.	1		that is the subject of the report; and what
	Q.	And when you did, what did you say to him?	2		was Archbishop Nienstedt's response? Did he
2			3		press you, was he startled, was he alarmed,
3	A.	The same thing, that we have a possible	4		was he emotional? How would you describe his
4		accusation, that we need to clarify our			
5		ability to report it. I put the staff on	5		response? It was an informational communication on my
6		notice that as soon as we're able, we need to	6	A.	behalf and and I mentioned that I
7	_	report this.	7		
8	Q.	Did he respond in a manner that indicated to	8	^	would be following up and he said, "Okay."
9		you he had already received information about	9		Okay.
10		this or did he lead you to believe that you	10	Α.	I would imagine these are very serious matters
11		were the first to tell him of a report having	11		and he took it very seriously.
12		been made?	12	Q.	Did you make any recording or memorandum of
13		That I I don't recall.	13		when in time you made this report to
14		Did he ask who the accused priest was?	14		Archbishop Nienstedt or received it and what
15	A.	I don't recall that, either. I because I	15		was said by either of you?
16		had said it's under we're working through a	16	A.	No.
17		question of privilege.	17	Q.	Okay. So after you reported to Archbishop
18	Q.	So do you have a recollection of him having	18		Nienstedt what you have just described for us,
19		not pressed that issue or not asked or asked	19		what action did you take responsive to this?
20		and you saying you couldn't answer or what?	20	A.	That was the point about letting senior people
21		What can you tell us about that?	21		know, this is the number one priority for us,
22	A.	That there was a meeting later to	22		and that would have been, as I mentioned,
23		specifically to address this issue, i.e.,	23		Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, Vomastek.
24		whether the privilege could be waived or that	24	Q.	How could a chancellor, whether it be
25		we could actually report this and that I'd	25		Haselberger or Eisenzimmer, know about it if
		106			108
1		follow up as soon as I knew.	1		there was a priest/penitent privilege? The
2	Q.	But if the privilege the privilege is held	2		priest/penitent privilege requires the priest
3		by the penitent. The name of the offender is	3		to keep confidential anything said in that
4		not privileged in any way	4		context and not subject to reporting it to
5	A.	Well, under the	5		anybody, correct?
6	Q.	is it? I mean, I	6	A.	I'm pretty clear on what the priest/penitent
7	A.	Under the privilege under the	7		privilege is. The question you asked me is a
8		priest/penitent privilege, anything that's	8		question that other people would have to
9		said within that context is privileged.	9		answer. I would only be engaging in
10	Q.	So were you under the belief that you couldn't	10		conjecture or surmising or
11	-	ask who the offender, accused offender was	11	Q.	Well, you know the priest/penitent privilege
12		that was being reported and you couldn't	12		requires that the priest who is receiving the
13		similarly report that to the archbishop?	13		information, be it confession or otherwise,
14	A.	It didn't occur to me at the time. I have	14		cannot under any circumstances share that
15	2 4.	full trust in Andy Eisenzimmer, I have full	15		information with anybody else, correct?
16		trust in Jennifer Haselberger, this is the	16	A.	Correct.
17		number one priority for them. We've got a	17	Q.	Absolute waiver, correct?
18		meeting arranged for later that afternoon to	18		I think that's it's pretty inviolate.
19		clarify this issue, we're gonna report it as	19		So understanding the nature of that privilege
20		soon as we possibly can.	20	٠.	today, do you have any idea how one of the
20 21	Q.		21		chanceliors
Z 1	w.	-	22	Δ	I don't.
22		Archbishop Nienstedt given the gravity of it,	23		let okay. Fair enough. But you
		corract?	144	~ .	ice onay, rail chought but you
22 23	٨	correct?			understand me asking?
	A. Q.	correct? Correct. You still don't know the name of the offender	24 25	Α.	understand me asking? No. Yeah, sure.

removed, relaxed, whatever the proper terminology would be. What I said was, "Had it been reported?" "No. There's a privilege, "Okay. This is our first possible accusation. 10 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, 4 G. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, 7 initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20 thor whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 10 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 11 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 12 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 13 Q. Okay. Charl it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 10 Do you know what the proper terminology would be. What I said was, "Had it been reported?" "No. There's a privilege." "No. There's a meeting and as diligent we can be." I think the last thing I asked was where is "When are we gonna no meet on this?" 10 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 110 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 2 A. No. 3			109			111
2 meeting had already been arranged, you thought 4 correctly, Grebs Sawyer was an advocate or is 5 an advocate at the erchdocese, correct? 6 A. Correct. 7 Q. And from whom did you learn such a meeting had 8 been pre-arranged before you actually received 10 this information and reported it to the 10 archishop? 11 A. Well, I – I should be clear. I – I assumed 12 it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's 13 advocate would generally be a person who 14 historically in the organization met with a 15 victim or potential victim. But I – I knew 16 this move forward on this. 17 coll downs forward on this. 18 Q. Do you know if the meeting place to see if we 19 contemporaneous to having received the report 20 or before you received the report 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to 22 privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or 23 being able to communicate, was taking place to 24 few hours after I had been notified about the 25 possible accusation. 26 A. Cokay. And who told you that? 27 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 28 alignity and plan to the meeting? 28 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 29 and myself initially. So sometime on that 20 covery long vealy to execute this? 29 covery long vealy to execute this? 20 Cokay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 21 A. I believe that was setther in my office or in 29 Elsenzimmer's office. 20 Cokay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 21 A. I believe that was setther in my office or in 29 Elsenzimmer's office. 20 Cokay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 21 A. The tild the meeting and a plan to execute? 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 C. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 25 a meeting with Haselberger, taken in the morning or early afternoon. 29 C. And to you knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Niensted: information given you beyond 21 Niensted: information given you beyond 22 A. That I don't recollect. 25 C. Okay. 26 C. Okay. So the meeting of the feet of such a 27 meeting my and plan to execute? 28 meet	1	Q.	Okay. You said that you learned that a	1	Q.	And if I heard you correctly earlier, you said
with Greta Sawyer, and if I heard you correctly, Greta Sawyer was an advocated to the cridhocese, correct? A A Correct. A Correct. A Correct. A Correct. A Correct. A Mell, I — I should be clear. I — I assumed it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I — I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. A Correct. A De you know if that meeting was taking place or being able to communicate, was taking place or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 10 A Q Okay. And who told you that? A I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20 th or whatever it was, how — "Okay. Is execute as soon as we can execute this?" A To correct. A The I don't recollect. A That I don't recollect. A I Figure Haselberger; anybody lesk at the initial part of the meeting? A. No. And — and I guess this meeting is when initial part of the meeting? when initial part of the meeting is when initial part of the meeting? has now and initial part of the meeting is when a meeting with the possible accusait in the initial part of the meeting is when a meeting with the possible accusait in the count of this. A No, and — and I guess this meeting as the initial part of the meeting is when a meeting with the possible accusaiton the thing: "Okay. This is our first priority, you know, make sure you for can what the meeting. A No, and — and I guess this meeting as of data that the meeting. A No, and — and I guess this meeting	2		•	2		it began with yourself, Andy Eisenzimmer,
4 correctly, Greta Sawyer was an advocate or is an advocate at the archidocase, correct? A. A. Correct. A.	l			3		Jennifer Haselberger; anybody else at the
5 A. Correct. 6 A. Correct. 7 Q. And from whom did you learn such a meeting had been pre-arranged before you actually received this information and reported it to the archiblshop? 11 A. Well, I.—I should be clear. I.—I assumed this received this information and reported it to the archiblshop? 12 it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I.—I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. 18 Q. Do you know if that meeting as taking place to or before you received the report or before you received the report or before you received the report or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 19 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisanzimmer, Haselberger. 2 Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisanzimmer, assalberger — this is meeting and a plan to execute what have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how — "Okay. Is away beyond those two important data points — initially was it— at the manage in the morning, afternoon or evening? 3 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 4 A. I bileive that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and a plan to execute what have been late morning or early afternoon. 2 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 3 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 2 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 G. Okay. 3 A. That I don't recollect. 3 A. That I don't recollect. 4 C. Okay. 5 A. I.— 5 A. That I don't recollect. 5 A. I.— 5 A. That I don't recollect. 5 A. That I don't recollect. 6 A. That I don't recollect. 7 A.				4		initial part of the meeting?
6 A. Correct. 7 Q. And from whom did you learn such a meeting had 8 been pre-arranged before you actually received 9 this information and reported it to the 10 archibishop? 11 A. Well, I - I should be clear. I - I assumed 12 it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's 13 advocate would generally be a person who 14 historically in the organization met with a 15 victim or potential victim. But I - I knew 16 that meeting was taking place to see if we 17 could move forward on this. 18 Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place to 19 or before you received the report? 20 or before you received the report? 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to 22 privilege, you know, walning the privilege or 23 being able to communicate, was taking place a 24 few hours after I had been notified about the 25 possible accusation. 26 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 27 a. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 28 issenzimmer, Haselberger - 29 initially was it - 20 (Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 20 and myself initially. So sometime on that 21 20 thor whatever it was, how - "Okay. Is 22 except as soon as we can execute this?" 23 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 24 and myself initially. So sometime on that 25 exercte as soon as we can execute this?" 26 A. No. 27 A. No. 28 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 28 and myself initially. So sometime on that 29 covered to whote you that," and so there was 30 then a meeting with Haselberger initially. So sometime on that 31 20 Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 32 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 33 and myself initially. So sometime on that 34 A. Delieve that was either in my office or in 35 Eisenzimmer's office. 36 A. That in meeting, then, was held where? 37 A. No. Ethink it might have been late morning 38 or early afternoon. 39 A. That in morning, afternoon or evening? 30 A. And who own what time you contacted Vomastek? 31 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 31 or early afternoon. 32 O. Okay. So the mee	'			5	A.	
thing: "Okay. This is our first priority, you know, make sure you're clear so that we archbishop? A. Well, I.— I should be clear. I.— I assumed it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I.— I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we contemporaneous to having received the report or or before you received the report? A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, initially was It.— A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how — "Okay. Is execute as soon as we can execute this?" Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop or hierarchy and the meeting and a plan to execute? P. Mark I don't recollect. A. That I don't recollect.		A.		6		
been pre-arranged before you actually received this information and reported it to the arbibishop? 1 A. Well, I.— I should be clear. I.— I assumed it's Great Sawyer because the victim's and own who and what at this meeting? 1 A. Well, I.— I should be clear. I.— I assumed it's Great Sawyer because the victim's and vocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I.— I knew to this a meeting was taking place to could move forward on this. 1 Q. Ao you know if that meeting was taking place or before you received the report? 2 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 10 10 Q. Okey. And who told you that? A. Again, I got essentially two important places of data at that meeting? 4. One, that we have a possible credible accusation; two, that there's a privilege that the search and needs to be revoked, removed, relaxed, whatever the proper terminology would be. What I said was, "Had it been reported?" "No. There's a privilege." "No. There's a privilege." "No. There's a privilege." "Okay. This is our first priority. I wanna be as proactive and as diligent we can be." I think the last thing I asked was where is — "When are we gonna ne meet on this?" 10 Q. Okey. And who told you that? A. Again, I wanna be as proactive and as diligent we can be." I think the last thing I asked was where is — "When are we gonna ne meet on this?" 20 Q. Okay. This is important," and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger." 21 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how —"Okay. Is a saked was where is — "When are very election is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 3 Q. Whot transpired from there? 4 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or w						_
this information and reported it to the archbishop? A. Well, I.— I should be clear. I.— I assumed it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I.— I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we cond move forward on this. Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place contemporaneous to having received the report or before you received the report or before you received the report abeing able to communicate, was taking place to being able to communicate, was taking place at few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 Q. Okay. And who told you that? A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, Initially was it.— 111 Q. Okay. And who told you that? A. A I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that to execute as soon as we can execute this?" A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. Q. And by who time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? A. No, I think it might have been late morning or everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" A. No, I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? A. No, I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Niensted informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? Q. Okay. A. That I don't recollect. Q. Okay. A. That I don't recollect. Q. Okay. A. That I don't recollect. Q. Okay. A think I would h			•	8		-
archbishop? 11 A. Well, I.— I should be clear. I.— I assumed it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I.— I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. 12 C. Okay. 13 Q. Okay on know if that meeting was taking place or pefore you received the report? 14 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, walving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 10 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 11 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, initially was it— were been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how—"Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 10 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 11 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Elsenzimmer's office. 12 Q. And by the time of the meeting — was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 M. That I don't recollect. 2 Q. Okay. 3 A. That I don't recollect. 2 Q. Okay. 4 A. That I don't recollect. 2 Q. Okay. 5 A. That I don't recollect. 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 A. That I don't recollect is fixed by the was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 A. That I do						•
11 A. Well, I — I should be clear. I — I assumed it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I — I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. 12 Do you know if that meeting was taking place contemporaneous to having received the report? 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 22 Do you know waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 23 Design and place to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 24 The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 25 Do You know that I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, initially was it — 26 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and said, "This is important," and so there was a then a meeting with Haselberger. Eisenzimmer, initially was it — 27 Initially was it — 28 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that the everybody ready to execute this?" 29 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 20 Q. And by the time of the meeting — was that meeting in the morning, aftermoon or evening? 21 A. The one that I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer's office. 22 In think it would have been acertainly those two important data points — 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. So the meeting, was held where? 25 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 26 Q. And by the time of the meeting — was that meeting in the morning, aftermoon or evening? 27 A. Do you know what ti	l		·	-	Q.	
12 it's Greta Sawyer because the victim's advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a 15 victim or potential victim. But 7—1 knew 16 that a meeting was taking place to see if we 17 could move forward on this. 18 Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place 19 contemporaneous to having received the report 20 or before you received the report 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to 22 privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or 23 being able to communicate, was taking place a 24 few hours after I had been notified about the 25 possible accusation. 10 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 26 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger — 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, 7 initially was it — 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how — "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 26 Eisenzimmer's office. 17 Eisenzimmer's office. 18 A. No. Ithink it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nensted: information, early afternoon 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I — 26 Okay. 26 Q. Okay. 27 A. This would have been, you know, after that — 28 meeting and a plan to execute? 29 A. That I don't recollect. 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. The proving in the meeting — 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 C. Okay. 25 C. A this point in time, the point at which you 26 C. Okay. 27 A. This would have been, you know what identity 28 A. That I don't recollect. 29 C. Okay. 30 C. At this point in time, the point at which you 31 C. At this point in time, the point at which you 32 C. At this poi		Α.				
advocate would generally be a person who historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I. — I knew 15 accusation; two, that there's a privilege that's been asserted and needs to be revoked, removed, relaxed, whatever the proper to redore you know if that meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. 17 Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place to or before you received the report or before you received the report or before you know, walving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what T'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger — 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it — 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how — "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 15 G. Q. And by the time of the meeting — was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 19 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop or early afternoon. 19 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop or early afternoon. 19 Q. Okay. And those two inportant data points — 19 Q. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 Q. Vomastek. 21 Q. Vomastek. 21 Q. Vomastek. 22 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the			-			
historically in the organization met with a victim or potential victim. But I I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place contemporaneous to having received the report? 19 or before you received the report? 20 or before you received the report? 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, walving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 10 Q. Okay. And who told you that? A. A gain, that's what I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 110 I A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, It was a shared response. 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 14 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 4 A. I pelieve that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 15 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 17 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon or evening? 19 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon or evening? 20 And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nestedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 A. Cokay. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 C. Okay. 25 A. That I don't recollect. 26 A. That I don't recollect. 27 A. This is miportant, and so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gome in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved			-		Q.	_
to victim or potential victim. But I — I knew that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place or before you received the report or before you and you show what i'm refering to a sked was where is "When are we gonna ne meet on this?" 10						•
that a meeting was taking place to see if we could move forward on this. Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place 19 contemporaneous to having received the report 20 or before you received the report? 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to 22 privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or 23 being able to communicate, was taking place a 24 few hours after I had been notified about the 25 possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 2 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 3 (A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20 thor whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 20 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 that is been reported?" "No. There's a 25 privilege." "Okay. This is our first 26 think the last thing I 27 asked was where is "When are we gomna ne 28 meeting and a plan to execute in the privilege or 29 privilege." "Okay. This is our first 20 privilege." "Okay. This is our first 21 asked was where is "When are a privilege." "Okay. This is our first 22 and be an initially as it is been reported?" 23 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 24 I would my recollection is that both Andy 25 and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 26 A. No. 27 A. Nope. 28 A. No. 29 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 29 and myself initially. So sometime on that 20 thor or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 20 Nope. So the meeting of the secure of the secur					-	
17 could move forward on this. 18 Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place contemporaneous to having received the report 20 or before you received the report? 21 privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or 22 being able to communicate, was taking place a 23 few hours after I had been notified about the 24 possible accusation. 10 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger						that's been asserted and needs to be revoked,
18 Q. Do you know if that meeting was taking place contemporaneous to having received the report or before you received the report or before you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay, And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, Haselberger Said, "This is important," and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it Said, "This is important," and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it Said who are sevente as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 A. That I don't recollect. 3 A. That I don't recollect. 4 C. Okay. 4 C. Okay. 5 C. And who answered those questions? 110 1 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 3 Q. And any other information given you beyond those two important data points at that initial meeting? 4 A. No. 5 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 6 C. And by the time of the meeting was that 6 C. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 7 Okay. The swould have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoon of the 20th. 20 Okay. 2 Q. Okay. 3 A. That I don't recollect. 4 Q. Okay. 5 A. That I don't recollect. 5 A. That I don't recollect. 6 C at that initial meeting						-
the privilege. The privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, Eisenzimmer, Initially was it— 3 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how—"Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to each soon as we can execute this?" 110 1 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 2 A. I think it would have been late morning or early afternoon. 2 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 2 A. That I don't recollect. 2 C. Okay. 3 C. Okay. 4 C. Okay. 4 C. Okay. 5 C. Do you know what time peon that a meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 4 D. Okay. 5 C. Okay. 6 C. — at that initial meeting? 7 A. Nope. 8 C. What transpired from there? 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to to mastek, who—Deacon John Vomastek and sake where is — "When are we gonna ne meeting which elact being as head was where is — "When are we gonna ne meeting in the mering and so there was a late to this?" 1 A. I would—my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 3 Q. And any other information given you beyond those two important data points— 4 Livould—my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 4 A. No. 6 Q. — at that initial meeting? 7 A. Nope. 7 A. Nope. 8 Q. What transpired from there? 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who—Deacon John Vomastek and sadily when the few pour hand the pour contacted Vomastek? 9 A. Okay. 9 A. This would have been, you know, after that—someting in the morning, early a		Q.				
20 or before you received the report? 21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's what I'm referring to, 4 Q. Okay. That's what I'm referring to, 5 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 5 A. No. 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, 7 initially was it 7 initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 17 Q. Okay. So the meeting, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 19 Q. Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt Informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 A. That I don't recollect. 24 C. Okay. 26 A. I 20 Okay. 26 A. That I don't recollect. 25 Q. Okay. 26 A. I 20 Okay. 26 C. Okay. 27 A. That I don't recollect. 26 C. Okay. 27 A. That I don't recollect. 27 C. Okay. 28 A. I 20 Okay. 29 C. Okay. 29 A. That I don't recollect. 29 C. Okay. 20 Okay. 20 C. Okay. 20 Okay. 20 C. Okay. 20						
21 A. The one that I'm speaking of with respect to privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 22						
privilege, you know, waiving the privilege or being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, 'This is important,' and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 21 Q. Okay. 22 A. That I don't recollect. 23 A. I in would was whene is "When are we gonna no meet on this?" 24 And who answered those questions? 25 Q. And who answered those questions? 26 A. Ad who answered those questions? 27 And who answered those questions? 28 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 3 Q. And any other information given you beyond those two important data points 3 Q. And any other information given you beyond those two important data points 4 A. No. 6 Q at that initial meeting? 7 A. Nope. 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn through the price of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute and retired St. Paul police officer. 17 Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek.		Α.		1		
being able to communicate, was taking place a few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? A Again, that's what I'm referring to, Bisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and said, "This is important," and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was It 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 21 A. Delieve that I had been that initial meeting? 22 A. Nope. 3 Q. What transpired from there? 4 A. I believe I spoke to Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn know more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 22 Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 3 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I wo d. I wo d. I wo d. I was a shared response. 26 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the						
few hours after I had been notified about the possible accusation. 110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and said, "This is important," and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it 7 initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 15 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 16 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop or early afternoon. 17 Nonented meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 21 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 22 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 3 Q. And any other information given you beyond those two important data points 4 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 3 Q. And any other information given you beyond those two important data points 4 A. No. 4 C. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and those two important data points 5 A. No. 6 Q at that initial meeting? 7 A. Nope. 8 Q. What transpired from there? 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated				23		asked was where is "When are we gonna next
110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 21 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 10 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 10 A. I would my recollection is that both Andy and Jennifer, it was a shared response. 10 A. A no. 10 And any other information given you beyond those two important data points 5 A. No. 6 Q at that initial meeting? 7 A. Nope. 8 Q. What transpired from there? 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn know more in a few hours. I needI I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. That I don't recollect. 26 Q. Okay. 27 A this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity	l					_
110 1 Q. Okay. And who told you that? 2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to 11 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 12 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 7 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 19 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 A. That I don't recollect. 22 Q. Okay. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I				25	Q.	And who answered those questions?
2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, 7 initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. 19 A. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 M. That I don't recollect. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I						
2 A. Again, that's what I'm referring to, 3 Eisenzimmer, Haselberger 4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and 5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, 7 initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. 19 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 S. A. That I don't recollect. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I	1	Q.		1	A.	I would my recollection is that both Andy
3		_		2		and Jennifer, it was a shared response.
4 Q. Okay. That's when you called the meeting and said, "This is important," and so there was then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" 10 Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 11 Libelieve that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 12 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 13 A. No. 14 A. Nope. 8 Q. What transpired from there? 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gorn know more, there's a meeting and we're gorn know more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 15 I would have been and time you contacted Vomastek? 16 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop or early afternoon. 17 Q. Doyou know what time you contacted Vomastek? 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop neeting and a plan to execute? 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 A. That I don't recollect. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the				3	Q.	And any other information given you beyond
5 said, "This is important," and so there was 6 then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, 7 initially was it 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 26 Q. No. 27 A. Nope. 28 Q. What transpired from there? 39 A. I canceled meeting? 40 A. Nope. 41 Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and 41 be as available. I believe I spoke to 41 Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and 42 said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll 43 know more in a few hours. I need I I'd 44 like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a 44 decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 45 J. Nope. 46 Q. What transpired from there? 47 A. Nope. 48 Q. What transpired from there? 49 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could 49 be as available. I believe I spoke to 40 Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and 41 said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll 41 know more, there's a meeting and we're gorn 42 know more in a few hours. I need I I'd 43 like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a 44 decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 47 Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 48 A. Vomastek. 49 Q. Vomastek. 40 Vomastek. 40 Vomastek. 41 Vomastek. 41 Vomastek. 42 Vomastek. 43 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you 44 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 45 of the priest who was the subject of the	4	Q.		4		those two important data points
then a meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it A. I think it would have been certainly those two and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. A. That I don't recollect. A. That I don't recollect. A. I think it would have been certainly those two and meeting with Haselberger, Eisenzimmer, initially was it A. Nope. A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more, there's a meeting and ve're gone know more, there's a meeting and ve're gone know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more, there's a meeting start I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek Now more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and r	5			5	A.	No.
7 A. Nope. 8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 A. That I don't recollect. 23 A. I 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 27 A. Nope. 8 Q. What transpired from there? 9 A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to 10 Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 17 Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. 21 Q. Okay. 22 Q. Okay. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I				6	Q.	at that initial meeting?
8 A. I think it would have been certainly those two 9 and myself initially. So sometime on that 10 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 A. That I don't recollect. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I	7			7	A.	Nope.
and myself initially. So sometime on that 20th or whatever it was, how "Okay. Is everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? Is Eisenzimmer's office. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? A. That I don't recollect. Q. Okay. An I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? A. Vomastek. Q. Vomastek. A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. A. That I don't recollect. Q. Okay. A. That I don't recollect. Q. Okay. A. I canceled meetings that I had so that I could be as available. I believe I spoke to 10 Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more, there's a meeting and we're gone know more, there's a meeting and we're gone had been accusation. 4 know more, there's a meeting and we're gone had on the index of the index of the said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll know more, there's a meeting and we're gone had been accusation. 4 know more, there's a meeting and we're gone had been accusation. 5 know more, there's a meeting and we're gone had been accusation. 6 Loud accusation. 6 Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 8 A. Vomastek. 9 A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, acryly afterno	8	A.		8	Q.	What transpired from there?
be as available. I believe I spoke to 11 everybody ready to execute what they need to 12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 A. That I don't recollect. 23 A. I 25 A. I 26 Do you know what time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the	9			9	A.	I canceled meetings that I had so that I could
everybody ready to execute what they need to execute as soon as we can execute this?" Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. And by the time of the meeting was that meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledget. And to your knowledget. And to your knowledget. And to your knowledge. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledget. And to your knowledget. And to your knowledget. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledget. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledget. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a sometime on that midmorning, early afternoon of the 20th. And the province of the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the			-	10		be as available. I believe I spoke to
12 execute as soon as we can execute this?" 13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 27 said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll 28 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 29 know more in a few hours. I need I I'd 20 know more in a few hours. I need I I'd 21 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 24 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 26 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 27 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 28 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 29 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn 20 Like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 28 A. Vomastek. 29 Vomastek. 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that 20 sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo 21 sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo 22 of the 20th. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you 24 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 25 of the priest who was the subject of the			-	11		Vomastek, who Deacon John Vomastek and
13 Q. Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where? 14 A. I believe that was either in my office or in 15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 M. That I don't recollect. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 18 know more, there's a meeting and we're gonn know more in a few hours. I need I I'd like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 16 Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. 21 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the				12		said, "We have a possible accusation. I'll
A. I believe that was either in my office or in Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 26 Know more in a few hours. I need I I'd 16 like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a 17 decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that 21 sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo 22 of the 20th. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you 24 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 25 of the priest who was the subject of the		Q.	Okay. So the meeting, then, was held where?	13		know more, there's a meeting and we're gonna
15 Eisenzimmer's office. 16 Q. And by the time of the meeting was that 17 meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? 18 A. No. I think it might have been late morning 19 or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? 22 M. That I don't recollect. 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 26 like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a decorated and retired St. Paul police officer. 16 Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? 18 A. Vomastek. 19 Q. Vomastek. 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. 27 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the		A.		14		know more in a few hours. I need I I'd
meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? A. That I don't recollect. Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? A. Vomastek. Q. Vomastek. A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the	15		· -	15		like you to be involved." Obviously, he was a
meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening? A. No. I think it might have been late morning or early afternoon. Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a meeting and a plan to execute? A. That I don't recollect. Q. Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek? A. Vomastek. Q. Vomastek. A. This would have been, you know, after that sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo of the 20th. Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the	16	Q.	And by the time of the meeting was that	16		decorated and retired St. Paul police officer.
19 Or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that 21 sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo 22 of the 20th. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you 24 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 25 of the priest who was the subject of the	17		meeting in the morning, afternoon or evening?	17	Q.	Do you know what time you contacted Vomastek?
19 Or early afternoon. 20 Q. And to your knowledge, was Archbishop 21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 20 A. This would have been, you know, after that 21 sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo 22 of the 20th. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you 24 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 25 of the priest who was the subject of the	18	A.	No. I think it might have been late morning	18	A.	Vomastek.
21 Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a 22 meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 21 sometime on that midmorning, early afternoo 22 of the 20th. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you 24 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 25 of the priest who was the subject of the	19			19	Q.	Vomastek.
meeting and a plan to execute? 23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 20 of the 20th. 22 of the 20th. 23 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the	20	Q.	And to your knowledge, was Archbishop	20	A.	This would have been, you know, after that
23 A. That I don't recollect. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 28 Q. At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity of the priest who was the subject of the			Nienstedt informed of the fact of such a	21		sometime on that midmorning, early afternoon
24 Q. Okay. 25 A. I 26 contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity 27 of the priest who was the subject of the	21			100		of the 20th.
25 A. I 25 of the priest who was the subject of the				22		**
	22	Α.	meeting and a plan to execute?		Q.	
05/20/2014 01:11:22 AM Page 109 to 112 of 228 28 of 57 s	22 23	_	meeting and a plan to execute? That I don't recollect.	23	Q.	At this point in time, the point at which you
	22 23 24	Q.	meeting and a plan to execute? That I don't recollect. Okay.	23 24	Q.	At this point in time, the point at which you contacted Vomastek, did you know the identity

		113			115
1		report?	1		you what I've marked for identification as
2	Α.	I did not. Or not to my recollection. I	2		Exhibit 18
3		encouraged him that Jennifer and Andy, you	3	A.	Are there any other documents that refer to
4		know, are working on this matter and that he	4		the that you had in mind?
5		would need to be working with them.	5	Q.	Well, this is the only one that has a decree.
6	Q.	What next happened, then, after having	6		There are some other documents referring to
7		contacted Deacon Vomastek?	7		later events
8	Α.	I believe that Vomastek so he's in the	8	A.	Okay.
9		loop. I think I I called another meeting	9	Q.	but this is the decree, the only one that
10		as soon as or as close as that privilege was	10		I've seen that kind of answers that
11		relaxed, waived, remitted, whatever the proper	11		description. Did you have something else in
12		term is, and that was in that afternoon, late	12		mind beyond this that you've seen that could
13		that later that afternoon.	13		be
14	Q.	And who imparted that information to you?	14	A.	No. You were referring that you didn't think
15	Α.	Again, that would have either been Eisenzimmer	15		it was this, and so I was just clarifying
16		or Haselberger. And as soon as that was	16		whether you
17		brought back to me, "Okay. Let's get the	17	Q.	Okay.
18		people back at the table so that we can make	18	A.	thought there were other things.
19		assignments."	19	Q.	Okay. First let's just talk about this one,
20	Q.	So there was a second meeting?	20		Exhibit 18. It is a decree on the signature
21	A.	That's correct. And that's when I knew who	21		of Archbishop Nienstedt, correct?
22		was accused.	22	A.	It looks like his signature.
23	Q.	Okay. Before that meeting was convened by, it	23	Q.	At the bottom it says it's given on June 20th,
24		sounds like at this point, were you aware that	24		2012, correct?
25		Archbishop Nienstedt had empowered you to be	25	A.	It does.
		114			116
1		the canonical investigator of this and, thus,	1	Q.	At the top it states, "On June 18, 2012, the
2		in charge of executing a plan to do what's	2		Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis
3		required?	3		received a complaint that Reverend Curtis
4	A.	No. I again, as an officer of the	4		Wehmeyer, a priest of this archdiocese,
5		organization, I'm gonna take these steps	5		supplied alcohol and sexually explicit images
6		because they make good sense and I think the	6		to a minor, and fondled or attempted to fondle
7		law requires them independent of what canon	7		the minor's genitals." Do you know where that
8		law might do. I believe the document you're	8		information that I just read came from?
9		referring to is one that Jennifer drafted with	9	A.	I don't. I I presume it's accurate. I
10		the understanding clearly that, once the	10		just don't know where it came from.
11		police are involved, our investigation would	11	Q.	Okay.
12		stop pending the outcome of the police	12	A.	I saw this probably on the 21st or 22nd.
13		investigation. So I never became an	13	Q.	Okay. It goes on to state, "I have concluded
14		investigator of Curt Wehmeyer because the	14		that this constitutes information which 'at
15		police had done all of that work.	15		least seems to be true.'" The second
16	Q.	Okay. Let's make sure we're referring to the	16		paragraph states, "Therefore, in accordance
17		same document. Let's look at I'm going to	17		with the aforementioned canon, I decree that
18		pull up what I think is a decree. We're going	18		an inquiry be done into the facts and
19		to show you Exhibit 18. We'll give a copy to	19		circumstances of this accusation, as well as
20		counsel here.	20		its imputability to Father Wehmeyer." So
21		MR. FINNEGAN: (Handing documents).	21		Wehmeyer is identified here, correct?
22		THE WITNESS: Thank you.	22	Α.	Correct.
23	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	23	Q.	And the next paragraph states, "Since my other
24	Q.	, , , , ,	24		duties prevent me from conducting this
25		you thought I was referring to, and showing	25	05.00	investigation personally, I hearby appoint
29 of	57 sh	neets Page 113 t	o 116	of 22	8 05/20/2014 01:11:22 A

		447			119
4		117	1		the police need to be doing. I I don't
1		Very Reverend Peter Laird, vicar general and	2		sorry, I was gonna add, I don't know if other
2		moderator of the Curia, to act as the	3		people in the church would agree with that
3		investigator in this matter." When did you	4		point of view, but that's where we were at.
4		learn you had been appointed investigator in	5	0	
5		this matter?		Q.	You're talking about your state of mind?
6	Α.	When I received a copy of this document.	6	Α.	Yeah.
7	Q.	And do you have a date of that?	7	Q.	Did you, yourself, make the report to law
8	Α.	Again, I think the first time I saw it was the	8		enforcement people?
9		21st, 22nd, maybe even the 23rd.	9	Α.	I did not.
10	Q.	How did you get or receive it or obtain	10	Q.	Who did?
11		knowledge of your appointment as investigator?	11	Α.	I believe that was Deacon Vomastek and Andy
12	Α.	I believe this would either have been in my	12	_	Eisenzimmer.
13		I don't know how I received it, either in my	13	Q.	And what leads you first to the belief that
14		mailbox or I'm given it by hand and my	14		Vomastek made such a report?
15		Jennifer would have composed this. It would	15	A.	Because when the you know, after we
16		have come back to her after the archbishop	16		we've had this meeting and the next time that
17		signed it.	17		I think that I engaged I think Vomastek had
18	Q.	It's also notarized by Reverend Daniel Bodin	18		been already in touch with the police, and in
19		or Bodin, he's an ecclesiastical notary. Is	19		order to make sure that we were doing
20		it customary for like decrees to be notarized	20		everything in accord with police procedure,
21		like that?	21		that it made sense that Andy and Vomastek work
22	A.	You'd have to ask someone with training in	22		together to make that report.
23		canon law.	23	Q.	So what makes sense on how you learned
24	Q.	Okay. When you learned of the decree and	24		something might be different things, so I
25		having being appointed investigator, at	25		guess my question to you is, is what is the
		118			120
1		that point in time, having learned of this	1		source of your information that Vomastek made
2		decree and your instruction from the	2		a report?
3		archbishop	3	A.	My my source is my recollection of sitting
4	A.	Yup.	4		around the table, you know, we've got a very
5	Q.				
6		to investigate it	5		fluid movement, our highest priority is that
	A.	to investigate it Yup.	6		fluid movement, our highest priority is that we made our report, that we're doing what we
7	A. Q.		1		
7 8		Yup.	6		we made our report, that we're doing what we
	Q.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement?	6 7		we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe
8	Q.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law	6 7 8	,	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer
8 9	Q.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within	6 7 8 9		we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was
8 9 10	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked.	6 7 8 9 10	Q.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was
8 9 10 11	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief?	6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he?
8 9 10 11 12	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that
8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Α.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	Yup had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	Yup. had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision that the canon law case was gonna be on the	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Α.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	Yup. had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision that the canon law case was gonna be on the back burner until the civil/criminal	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and I I believe I said they may have. I know for a certain we had a meeting the morning
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	Yup. had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision that the canon law case was gonna be on the back burner until the civil/criminal possibilities were fully exhausted.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and I I believe I said they may have. I know for a certain we had a meeting the morning that Father Wehmeyer was removed from the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	Yup. had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision that the canon law case was gonna be on the back burner until the civil/criminal possibilities were fully exhausted. You believed the canon law case investigation should cease as soon as it got reported to police?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and I I believe I said they may have. I know for a certain we had a meeting the morning that Father Wehmeyer was removed from the parish.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	Yup. had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision that the canon law case was gonna be on the back burner until the civil/criminal possibilities were fully exhausted. You believed the canon law case investigation should cease as soon as it got reported to	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and I I believe I said they may have. I know for a certain we had a meeting the morning that Father Wehmeyer was removed from the parish. That's a that would be a third meeting?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A.	Yup. had it been reported to law enforcement? Absolutely. It had been reported to law enforcement within hours, maybe even within the hour of the privilege being revoked. What leads you to that belief? Because this is the most serious thing that we do. And when we gathered together, I think that day went on a little bit longer, "Has this been reported?" "Yes, this has been reported." So it was clear to us that the canon case was gonna I made the decision that the canon law case was gonna be on the back burner until the civil/criminal possibilities were fully exhausted. You believed the canon law case investigation should cease as soon as it got reported to police?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A.	we made our report, that we're doing what we can to make sure that that environment is safe and that we're not gonna allow Father Wehmeyer to go back into that situation. So there was a number of people adding you know, it was a fluid conversation. Vomastek was not at the second meeting that you talked about, however, was he? You know, he may have been or consulted in the middle of the meeting. I think at one point you said that McDonough and Vomastek came in the end, towards the end of the meeting, but it was originally convened by you with Jennifer, Andy and I I believe I said they may have. I know for a certain we had a meeting the morning that Father Wehmeyer was removed from the parish. That's a that would be a third meeting? That's correct.

		404			123
	_	121		_	
1		Okay. Let's focus on the second meeting.	1	Q.	Okay. Did you become aware that Greta Sawyer
2	A.	Okay. Then my then I don't think that	2		had interviewed the mom and the alleged victim
3		McDonough was there. I do think Vomastek	3	_	before this second meeting?
4		either sat in for part of that meeting or was	4	Α.	No.
5		consulted during that meeting.	5		(Discussion out of the hearing of
6	Q.	And so who was there on the second meeting	6		the court reporter)
7		then?	7		BY MR. ANDERSON:
8	A.	Haselberger, Eisenzimmer and myself and that's	8	Q.	Have you ever become aware of that?
9		when I'm getting the news that this is	9	A.	You know, we debrief or my practice was to
10		privilege has been relaxed.	10		debrief after any incident to see how we could
11	Q.	And you now know that it's Wehmeyer?	11		improve. That may have come up, I'm not a
12	A.	Now I know it's Wehmeyer.	12		I'm not sure if that came up. But as soon as
13	Q.	And do you know what was done to have had the	13		the privilege had been waived, it needs to go
14		privilege, to use your term, relaxed?	14		to the police.
15	A.	As I mentioned, that this meeting had taken	15	Q.	When it came to your did it come to your
16		place and that permission had been given.	16		attention that the mom and the child had been
17	Q.	So Greta Sawyer had met with the presumably	17		interviewed by Greta?
18		the person that had the privilege?	18	A.	Again, I don't in the timeline that we're
19	A.	I I believe I believe that was the case.	19		talking about, no. I don't believe so.
20	Q.	We know the name of the individual, the	20	Q.	Okay.
21		family, the mother and the child, we're not	21	A.	I I was focused on, is the privilege
22		using it here, and they're identified as	22		waived? Can we make the report?
23		they're identified by Doe, we'll just call him	23	Q.	Did that come to your attention at any time?
24		Doe here	24	A.	The what?
25	A.	Okay.	25	Q.	That the mom and the child had been actually
		122			124
1	Q.	we're not gonna use their name.	1		interviewed by
2		So I'm sorry if you answered this	2	A.	No. I
3		and I'm repeating it, but I just needed to ask	3	Q.	a representative of the archdiocese?
4		the next question, make sure I understood the	4	A.	No. I knew that the parent had been met with
5		answer, if you had, so I apologize. Can you	5		by a representative of the archdiocese.
6		tell me who told you the report had been made?	6	Q.	This is common, especially when we get going
7	Α.	You know, again, that would have been in that	7		in the afternoon, but we have a tendency to
8		second afternoon meeting that Vomastek either	8		talk over one another, so I'll just try not to
9		came in at or was out, you know, or was at for	9		talk over your answers, you have to try to
10		part of the meeting and and I think, you	10		wait for me to finish my question, out of
11		know, by now it's late afternoon, maybe early	11		consideration to him.
12		evening and we were setting out proposing	12	A.	Sorry.
13		action steps.	13	Q.	Did you tell Archbishop Nienstedt anything
14	Q.	So the question is, can you tell me who it was	14		about the second meeting and that it was
15		that told you	15		Wehmeyer who had been the subject of the
16	Α.	I I	16		report?
17	Q.	in that second meeting the report had been	17	Α.	
18	~"	made?	18		seriousness of what's taking place, that I
19	Α.	It would it would have been either Andy	19		communicated to the archbishop that we are
20	- ···	Eisenzimmer or Vomastek, conceivably it could	20		or we are imminently or have, you know,
21		have also been Jennifer Haselberger, who I	21		reported Wehmeyer.
22		presume would have known by that time.	22	Q.	Okay.
23	Q.	So you're not certain among those candidates	23	-4-	(Discussion out of the hearing of
24		•	24		the court reporter)
1 -		who it was that told you, correct?			
25	Α.	who it was that told you, correct? That's correct.	25		BY MR. ANDERSON:

4	^	125	1	Α.	127 And, again, I think what whatever would be
1	Q.	What was the archbishop's response or reaction	2	Λ.	contained in the first I didn't find it
2		to that?			
3	A.	You know, I don't recall anything about Father	3	^	particularly helpful.
4		Wehmeyer. He certainly was concerned about	4	Q.	What was the subject of the portions you did
5	_	possible abuse.	5		review?
6	Q.	How did he lead you to believe or make that	6	Α.	In the pace where it begins just like we began
7		observation that he was concerned about	7		today, you know, here here are the things
8		possible abuse?	8		that are happening, everyone names themself
9	A.	I believe he said, "I hope it's not true."	9		and I think I don't know what the first
0	Q.	Did he express concern about Wehmeyer's safety	10		questions out of the box were on Eisenzimmer.
1		and a possibility of Wehmeyer doing something	11	Q.	So you didn't review any of the substantive
2		to hurt himself, like	12		answers about what happened concerning
3	A.	He did not.	13		Wehmeyer or when it was or how he received it
4	Q.	Okay. Was that right after the second meeting	14		or anything like that?
5		that you made that report to the archbishop?	15	A.	No.
6	Α.	It it would either yes, I believe	16	Q.	I don't want to hear or have you talk about
7		that would have been at that time.	17		what your attorney may have communicated with
8	Q.	And at that time, you did not know that a	18		you or you with him, but apart from him, have
9	œ.	decree of appointing you investigator had been	19		you discussed the timeline of the report made
9 0			20		to law enforcement, the timeline of the decree
	Α.	issued?	21		as it was issued or the timeline of when the
1	Α.	It had been talked about. In those meetings,	22		mom and/or the child were interviewed by Greta
2		Jennifer Haselberger, who who does have the			
3		responsibility for executing canonical things,	23		Sawyer with anybody with anybody at all?
4		noted that an investigator would have to be	24	A.	You know, the only time and we didn't
25		appointed. Again, I think there was a	25		construct a timeline, but we certainly, as I
		126	١,		128 mentioned, in order to get better at what we
1		consensus around the table, nothing's gonna	1		
2		happen canonically until the civil/criminal	2		do, we debriefed after anything that took
3		case or the criminal case has walked its	3		place. And everyone, Haselberger,
			1 .		
4		exhausted its process. I would I would	4		
			5		with the way that we walked through this
5		exhausted its process. I would I would	1		
5	Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting	5	Q.	with the way that we walked through this
5 6 7	Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic).	5	Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report.
4 5 6 7 8	Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or	5 6 7	Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just
5 6 7 8 9		exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment?	5 6 7 8	Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made
5 6 7 8 9		exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not	5 6 7 8 9	Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or
5 6 7 8 9		exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could	5 6 7 8 9		with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you?
5 6 7 8 9		exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him,	5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11		exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Α.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it?
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4	A.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what.
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this?	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay.
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because I didn't review Nienstedt or McDonough at the	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be part of Wehmeyer's record.
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because I didn't review Nienstedt or McDonough at the recommendation of my counsel.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be part of Wehmeyer's record. Have you seen any memo pertaining to that
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because I didn't review Nienstedt or McDonough at the recommendation of my counsel. And I don't want to know what your counsel	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be part of Wehmeyer's record. Have you seen any memo pertaining to that first
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because I didn't review Nienstedt or McDonough at the recommendation of my counsel. And I don't want to know what your counsel told you, but I do want to know what you	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be part of Wehmeyer's record. Have you seen any memo pertaining to that first No.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because I didn't review Nienstedt or McDonough at the recommendation of my counsel. And I don't want to know what your counsel told you, but I do want to know what you reviewed in the Eisenzimmer deposition. What	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	with the way that we walked through this scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be part of Wehmeyer's record. Have you seen any memo pertaining to that first No. second meeting?
5 6 7 8	A. Q.	exhausted its process. I would I would characterize this as crossing i's and dotting t's (sic). In other words, the memorialization or formalization of the appointment? I yeah, so that if if Wehmeyer was not found guilty or did not confess, we could still proceed on a canonical case against him, so we had to dot that i. That's what I was informed by Jennifer. Have you reviewed the testimony of any other witnesses that have given depositions concerning this? I reviewed, I think, four or five pages of Andy Eisenzimmer's and stopped largely because I didn't review Nienstedt or McDonough at the recommendation of my counsel. And I don't want to know what your counsel told you, but I do want to know what you	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A.	scenario and made that report. Okay. And so the second meeting that you just described to us, was there any recording made to that meeting contemporaneous to it or shortly after by you? Not by me. By anybody, to your knowledge, in attendance at it? I think it was simply a matter of clarifying who had lead on what. Okay. And I would imagine the people who had lead memorialized their steps and that would be part of Wehmeyer's record. Have you seen any memo pertaining to that first No.

		100			101
4		129	1		others, but those are the ones that come to
1	٨	meeting?	2		mind.
2	A.	No. The first meeting, as I mentioned, was a		Q.	Okay. In any case, then, following your
3		very quick meeting, just advising me of the	3	ω.	
4	_	fact that we had a potential case.	4		resignation as vicar general, have the police
5	Q.	Did you review anything else, other than the	5		made any attempt to contact you to get
6		few pages of the Eisenzimmer deposition, in	6		information
7		preparation for this deposition?	7	Α.	No.
8	A.	No.	8	Q.	Were you did you become aware that the
9	Q.	And have you consulted with or discussed the	9		police were investigating the archdiocesan
10		contents of their testimony or their view as	10		officials' involvement in Wehmeyer, Shelley
11		it pertains to your view and testimony with	11		and other clerics who may have engaged in
12		anybody besides excepting your lawyer?	12		sexual abuse and how it has been handled?
13	A.	The person I've spoken to is my lawyer.	13	A.	You know, I was certainly aware, I don't know
14	Q.	Okay. Have the police spoken to you?	14		how I became aware, that there questions
15	A.	No.	15		had been raised around Wehmeyer. At the time,
16	Q.	To your knowledge, have they made any effort	16		I think the police were pleased with the way
17		to	17		we handled the Wehmeyer, and then other
18	A.	I excuse me. About this	18		questions had arisen and they were taking a
19	Q.	Yes.	19		new look at that.
20	A.	since I left the organization?	20	Q.	And when you learned they were taking a second
21	Q.	Well, since this whole matter emerged at any	21		look at it, did you make did they make any
22		time, have the police interviewed you or tried	22		effort to contact you?
23		to interview you?	23	Α.	No.
24	Α.	No.	24	Q.	Have you ever made any effort to contact them
25		MR. KYLE: Mr. Anderson, can you be	25		to
		,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,			
		130			132
		130	1	Α.	132 No.
1		more specific in the matter? And I know we're	1 2	A. Q.	No.
2		more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch	2	Q.	No. Why not?
3		more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to	2 3	_	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I
2 3 4		more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here.	2 3 4	Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me
2 3 4 5	0	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5	Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First,	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	No. Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct. Did you refuse to be interviewed for that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be clear to me and allow you to be clear to us,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be clear to me and allow you to be clear to us, so I appreciate that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct. Did you refuse to be interviewed for that internal investigation? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be clear to me and allow you to be clear to us, so I appreciate that. But not on the Wehmeyer.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct. Did you refuse to be interviewed for that internal investigation? No. Why do you think you weren't interviewed if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be clear to me and allow you to be clear to us, so I appreciate that. But not on the Wehmeyer. Then following your resignation those are	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct. Did you refuse to be interviewed for that internal investigation? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. A.	more specific in the matter? And I know we're talking roughly. We've gone through a bunch of, you know, subjects here. I just want to make sure that we're clear here. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, let's just let's be general. First, have the police interviewed you on the topic of During my tenure as as vicar general? Yes. They have not interviewed me, but I think you asked have I been contacted by the police. I think I was contacted on two occasions, one with respect to Chris Wenthe, notifying us on this; and the second would have been, I believe, in the case of Huberty. I just wanted to be clear so you knew I wasn't Oh, I was gonna follow up on it so it would be clear to me and allow you to be clear to us, so I appreciate that. But not on the Wehmeyer. Then following your resignation those are the only two police contacts during your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Why not? I'm at liberty and here in the Twin Cities, I people know, so if they had contacted me and thought my contact would be helpful, I would I would certainly speak to the police. The archbishop impaneled and an internal-type investigation and they made a report. Uh huh. And are you aware of that report and have you seen it? I I haven't read the report. I think I looked at the recommendation. Okay. It was reported publicly and included in the report that you were not interviewed That's correct. for that internal investigation. That's correct. Did you refuse to be interviewed for that internal investigation? No. Why do you think you weren't interviewed if they were doing an internal investigation and you had been vicar general for four years?

		133			135
1	Α.	I can't I I don't know.	1	Α.	(Nods head).
2	Q.	Before you learned that the report was under	2	Q.	And then one archdiocese e-mail?
3	Q.	way excuse me, before you learned that a	3	Α.	That's correct.
4		report had been made, did you know that they	4	Q.	What is your archdiocese e-mail address?
5		were doing an internal investigation and	5	Α.	Good question. Laird I think the and
6		Father Witt had been impaneled	6		the first initial is after the name, so it
7	Α.	Again, I	7		would be 1 or net or
8	Q.	to do this thing?	8	Q.	But that's the only archdiocese e-mail that
9	Α.	Yes, I had it was one of those	9		you conducted archdiocese business on?
10	<i>,</i>	recommendations that I had made to the	10	Α.	That's correct.
11		archbishop, I was aware that it was going	11	Q.	And so your archdiocese e-mail remained intact
12		forward, I fully expected to be called.	12		at the time of this investigation and your
13	Q.	The report indicates, if I recall correctly,	13		phone number remained intact at the time of
14		that the archdiocese investigators or those	14		this investigation
15		hired by the archdiocese said they didn't know	15	A.	Yes.
16		your whereabouts. Did you let me I've	16	Q.	if I hear you correctly?
17		got the report and it says	17	A.	Yes.
18		(Discussion out of the hearing of	18	Q.	And your cell phone was the same?
19		the court reporter)	19	A.	Yes.
20		BY MR. ANDERSON:	20	Q.	Have you ever gone back and asked anybody at
21	Q.	Okay. It states at page 44, paragraph C, I'll	21		the archdiocese why the task force reported
22		just read it and then ask you the question.	22		this information that you couldn't be
23	A.	Okay.	23		contacted when you have the same e-mail, the
24	Q.	It states under other individuals contacted,	24		same phone number, the same address?
25		"The task force wanted to talk to Father Peter	25	Α.	I I I haven't had the opportunity to
		134			136
1		134 Laird, the former vicar general and moderator	1		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised
1 2			1 2		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I
		Laird, the former vicar general and moderator	1		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity
2		Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him	2		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had
3		Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the	3		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had
2 3 4		Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that	2 3 4		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed.
2 3 4 5		Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not	2 3 4 5	Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has
2 3 4 5 6	A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting,
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	_	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I again, in the community,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number. And your e-mail was the same?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear for the record.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number. And your e-mail was the same? I have an archdiocesan e-mail address.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear for the record. MR. ANDERSON: Thank you, Dan.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number. And your e-mail was the same? I have an archdiocesan e-mail address. You also have do you have more than one	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	maybe ask that. I have so I was surprised when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear for the record. MR. ANDERSON: Thank you, Dan. THE WITNESS: Thank you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number. And your e-mail was the same? I have an archdiocesan e-mail address. You also have do you have more than one e-mail address?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear for the record. MR. ANDERSON: Thank you, Dan. THE WITNESS: Thank you. Again, I I believe we assigned
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number. And your e-mail was the same? I have an archdiocesan e-mail address. You also have do you have more than one e-mail address? Not that I conduct business on for the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear for the record. MR. ANDERSON: Thank you, Dan. THE WITNESS: Thank you. Again, I I believe we assigned responsibilities and, obviously, Jennifer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Laird, the former vicar general and moderator of the Curia and attempted to contact him through the archdiocese. However, the archdiocese informed the task force that Father Laird was on leave and that it did not have contact information for him." What do you know about that? You'd have to ask the archdiocese. Well, did they know where you were? Yes, I I I again, in the community, my I still have a residence at the Cathedral. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: Has your phone number always been the same? Yes, I had a an archdiocesan cell phone number. And your e-mail was the same? I have an archdiocesan e-mail address. You also have do you have more than one e-mail address? Not that I conduct business on for the archdiocese.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	when the the report had come out because I always thought I'd I'd have an opportunity to speak, again, because so much good work had been done, most of the recommendations had already been beginning to be addressed. Okay. So you had the second meeting that has been discussed. After the second meeting, you're under the belief and it's been reported to you that a report has either been made to law enforcement or is imminent at that time, correct? Correct. What happened from there? MR. HAWS: We're back on the Wehmeyer subject? MR. ANDERSON: Yes, I'm sorry, yes. MR. HAWS: I just want to be clear for the record. MR. ANDERSON: Thank you, Dan. THE WITNESS: Thank you. Again, I I believe we assigned

			r		400
		137		_	139
1		and to make sure that Father Wehmeyer did not	1	Q.	Okay. At the time of that third meeting, how
2		go back to the parish.	2		many times did you discuss this topic with the
3		BY MR. ANDERSON:	3	_	archbishop?
4	Q.	And what was McDonough's charge and Deacon	4	Α.	I believe twice.
5		Vomastek's charge to do? What were they to do	5	Q.	And you've told us about both of those
6		as you understood it at that point in time?	6		instances?
7	A.	So I believe at that meeting there was some	7	A.	That's correct.
8		consensus that the police had agreed we could	8	Q.	And in the second instance was it at this
9		go and talk, you know, remove Wehmeyer and let	9		third meeting that you learned the identity of
10		him know this is not a place for him to be.	10		Wehmeyer or before that meeting?
11	Q.	Who led you to that belief that the police had	11	A.	You know, I believe it's was before that
12		agreed to such a thing?	12		meeting. It was as soon as the privilege had
13	A.	Now I think we're at that so the morning	13		been waived and now we were gonna inform
14		and	14		police and we had to give 'em a particular
15	Q.	Is this before or after this second meeting	15		name.
16		now?	16	Q.	And what was the name of the person, the
17	A.	No. This would this would have been	17		priest to whom the initial report had been
18		followed on, we made the report, he's on	18		made?
19		vacation, he's coming back, we're gonna remove	19	A.	That that I didn't know.
20		him at the first instance we can. So the	20	Q.	Do you know if it's John Erickson, John Paul
21		first morning we had a meeting, so this would	21		Erickson?
22		be by the third meeting, in that count, where	22		MR. KYLE: If you know.
23		McDonough McDonough, Vomastek, Haselberger,	23	A.	Yeah, I've seen it in the press, but
24		Eisenzimmer and myself. And that's where we	24		BY MR. ANDERSON:
25		that's where we made the definitive action	25	Q.	But from your own experiences as the then
		138			140
1		138 plan that was gonna unfold within the next	1		140 vicar general, did you learn that it had been
1 2			1 2		
		plan that was gonna unfold within the next		Α.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been
2		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half.	2	A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson?
2 3		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the	2 3	A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came
2 3 4		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media.	2 3 4		vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief.
2 3 4 5		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure.	2 3 4 5		vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second
2 3 4 5 6		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken)	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting?
2 3 4 5 6 7		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're going to remove Wehmeyer and that, to my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests — or of the police, excuse me, to let
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests — or of the police, excuse me, to let Wehmeyer know that a substantial accusation
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're going to remove Wehmeyer and that, to my recollection, we have the police go ahead to do so.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests or of the police, excuse me, to let Wehmeyer know that a substantial accusation had been made and that he was no longer the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Α.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're going to remove Wehmeyer and that, to my recollection, we have the police go ahead to do so. Okay. And you don't know who told you that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Vicar general, did you learn that it had been Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests — or of the police, excuse me, to let Wehmeyer know that a substantial accusation had been made and that he was no longer — the police had been informed and he was no longer welcome on the property.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Α.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're going to remove Wehmeyer and that, to my recollection, we have the police go ahead to do so. Okay. And you don't know who told you that you had the police go ahead to do that, but	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Frickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests — or of the police, excuse me, to let Wehmeyer know that a substantial accusation had been made and that he was no longer — the police had been informed and he was no longer welcome on the property.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Α.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're going to remove Wehmeyer and that, to my recollection, we have the police go ahead to do so. Okay. And you don't know who told you that you had the police go ahead to do that, but you came away from that meeting with that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests — or of the police, excuse me, to let Wehmeyer know that a substantial accusation had been made and that he was no longer — the police had been informed and he was no longer welcome on the property. Do you know who at the police department had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Α.	plan that was gonna unfold within the next hour-and-a-half. MR. KINSELLA: Excuse me. Off the record to change media. MR. ANDERSON: Sure. (Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video record, 1:50 p.m. BY MR. ANDERSON: Father, I was asking some questions about chronology, and I think I was on now what we call the third meeting. And at the point at which you had the third meeting, and I think that's a that's where I think you described the plan as being executed and duties were being delegated, is that That's that's correct. It's the we're going to remove Wehmeyer and that, to my recollection, we have the police go ahead to do so. Okay. And you don't know who told you that you had the police go ahead to do that, but	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Erickson? You know, it may have been something that came out in the debrief. But do you recall receiving it in the second or third meeting? No. Okay. Neither? No. We were focused on reporting. So how long does the third meeting last? It's in the morning, first thing in the morning, that may have been 25 to 30 minutes, which was to firm up what we're gonna do. And what were you gonna do? McDonough and Vomastek were going over to Blessed Sacrament with the permission of the priests — or of the police, excuse me, to let Wehmeyer know that a substantial accusation had been made and that he was no longer — the police had been informed and he was no longer welcome on the property. Do you know who at the police department had given what you believe to have been

		141			143
1	Q.	for Vomastek and McDonough to go and	1		added to the list of of to-dos.
2		contact Wehmeyer?	2	Q.	Well, at that time you're, you know, you're
3	A.	I don't.	3		the vicar general and you're also trained as a
4	Q.	At that meeting, did McDonough push back on	4		civil lawyer. Doesn't it sound like the
5		him having to go and meet Wehmeyer given his	5		getting his computer is a police function, not
6		experience with Montero?	6		that of Father McDonough?
7	A.	You know, I believe Father McDonough did ask a	7	A.	I think it's a fair it's a fair
8		question about that. I think Andy and	8		observation. I think what had come out of
9		Jennifer both responded that it had been	9		that meeting is that the police would be by,
10		cleared with the police. I believe also	10		but they weren't going to be there exactly at
11		Jennifer emphasized how important that that is	11		the point we were there. We wanted to be
12		from a canonical point of view.	12		there (Snaps fingers) first thing. And so you
13	Q.	And recount for us, as best you can, what was	13		had a gap in time. And we don't want bad
14		said at that meeting, what we've referred to	14		guys, I certainly don't want bad guys in
15		as the third meeting, and then by whom, beyond	15		ministry, we want to preserve evidence. So
16		what you've already told us.	16		when it was suggested, almost certain it was
17	A.	Again, I II'm not going to be accurate	17		Jennifer who suggested it, I don't think
18		in terms of who said what. The consensus out	18		anybody at that time was saying, "No. Don't
19		of that meeting was, we had coordinated with	19		do that."
20		the police, we were ready to act, we didn't	20	Q.	Isn't it, from a child safety standpoint, the
21		want that church to open for business and	21		first priority is getting them behind bars and
22		and Father Wehmeyer to be there. And so	22		arrested so they can't access to any kids,
23		McDonough and Vomastek were going to go and	23		much less in ministry?
24		execute that plan.	24	A.	Yes, I believe that's the priority of
25	Q.	And there is some indications that McDonough	25		everyone, but, as you know, it takes time
		142			144
1		was under instructions from the archbishop to	1		between when an accusation's made and that can
1 2			1 2		
		was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from		Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father,
2		was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some	2	Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you
2		was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from	2	Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are
2 3 4	A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know	2 3 4	Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer,
2 3 4 5	A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed?	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer,
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17		between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is that some someone had said, "We need to get	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Α.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed? Again, that would be in that conversation
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is that some someone had said, "We need to get his computer." That wasn't on my radar	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed? Again, that would be in that conversation that's taking place, Eisenzimmer and Vomastek
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is that some someone had said, "We need to get his computer." That wasn't on my radar screen. I think that was on Jennifer's radar	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed? Again, that would be in that conversation that's taking place, Eisenzimmer and Vomastek had that interaction with the police.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is that some someone had said, "We need to get his computer." That wasn't on my radar screen. I think that was on Jennifer's radar screen. I think there was some agreement	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed? Again, that would be in that conversation that's taking place, Eisenzimmer and Vomastek had that interaction with the police. So either Eisenzimmer and/or Vomastek led you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is that some someone had said, "We need to get his computer." That wasn't on my radar screen. I think that was on Jennifer's radar screen. I think there was some agreement about about that precisely because we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed? Again, that would be in that conversation that's taking place, Eisenzimmer and Vomastek had that interaction with the police. So either Eisenzimmer and/or Vomastek led you to believe what you just recited?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A.	was under instructions from the archbishop to retrieve the gun because there was some concerns about safety of Wehmeyer, safety from doing something to himself. Do you know anything about that? Was that discussed? I don't. I think it would be highly unlikely that the archbishop directed him to take the gun. The archbishop wasn't at that meeting. Did he know the meeting was being was convened and a plan to be executed? When we had talked about in my second visit with him, "It's Father Curt Wehmeyer, here's what we're planning to do and we've coordinated with the police to do so." And so tell me, then, what else you recall about what was said in the third meeting that has not been recited so far. My only other recollection of that meeting is that some someone had said, "We need to get his computer." That wasn't on my radar screen. I think that was on Jennifer's radar screen. I think there was some agreement	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	between when an accusation's made and that can happen when we wanted to be diligent servants. I'm not questioning your motives here, Father, so don't think that I am, but what makes you think that takes time once the police are called for them to go and seize the computer, interview the suspect, in this case Wehmeyer, and/or arrest him on the strength of the report made? What Because my recollection was, is that we wanted the police to be there at the very time we wanted to be there. The police weren't gonna be able to be there at that time. We didn't wanna open for business with a potential sex abuser in that place and the police gave us the green light to do it. And who led you to that those beliefs that you just expressed? Again, that would be in that conversation that's taking place, Eisenzimmer and Vomastek had that interaction with the police. So either Eisenzimmer and/or Vomastek led you

		4.45			147
١,		145	1	^	Okay. And what did McDonough tell you about
1		meeting that you just recounted?	_	Q.	
2	Α.	Yeah that's when I came aware of	2		his encounter with Wehmeyer?
3		because, of course, I don't want to do this if	3	Α.	You know, I don't recall any characterization,
4	_	the police don't want us doing this.	4	_	other than that Wehmeyer was emotional.
5	Q.	And did McDonough and Vomastek then go	5	Q.	So what action, then, if any, were you
6		directly from that meeting to the parish at	6		involved in or became aware of concerning
7		Blessed Sacrament?	7		Wehmeyer and what unfolded next?
8	Α.	I believe they did.	8		MR. KYLE: Jeff, are you referring
9	Q.	And then did you report this to the	9		to that day or at the time?
10		archbishop?	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	Α.	I would I don't know where, but, yes, I	11	Q.	Yeah, I mean, we've got he now learns that
12		would imagine that my next step after they	12		they've got the gun, they've interviewed
13		departed, the plan is afoot, you know, we've	13		they've gone out there and interviewed
14		taken these steps, that would be my standard	14		Wehmeyer and done what they're supposed to do,
15		way of acting.	15		you've got the computer, you're back at the
16	Q.	And do you have recollection today of having	16		Chancery, you're engaged in some way. How are
17		reported to the archbishop and his reaction or	17		you engaged? What's happening and who's doing
18		response to that report?	18		and saying what?
19	Α.	I think he said, "Good." And	19	A.	That I think the simple next steps were that I
20	Q.	And what's the next thing, then, that you did	20		want to know as soon as the police get to the
21		or heard about in connection with the	21		parish, so please call the parish and find out
22		execution of the plan and Wehmeyer's status?	22		when the police come. And and then,
23	Α.	Just that we had communicated that to	23		essentially, we were gonna stand down so as to
24		Wehmeyer, again, there was a brief debrief	24		allow the police investigation to move
1					-
25		after they had completed that. In that	25		forward.
25		after they had completed that. In that 146	25		forward.
25			1	Q.	148
1		146 conversation I believe it came out that there		Q.	
1 2		146 conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very	1	Q.	148 At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation
1		146 conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I	1 2	Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to
1 2 3 4		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the	1 2 3 4	Q.	148 At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis
1 2 3 4 5	Ο.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site	1 2 3	Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the
1 2 3 4 5 6	Q.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the	1 2 3 4 5 6	Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything
1 2 3 4 5 6 7		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or	1 2 3 4 5 6 7		At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation"
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8		At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Α.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Α.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Α.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that afterwards.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what the document is? And I'd be happy to try to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that afterwards. After his return?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what the document is? And I'd be happy to try to respond to it.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that afterwards. After his return? That's correct.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what the document is? And I'd be happy to try to respond to it. MR. HAWS: And I would object to the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that afterwards. After his return? That's correct. With the gun. Did you also learn that he had	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what the document is? And I'd be happy to try to respond to it. MR. HAWS: And I would object to the form because it is out of context without
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. Q.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that afterwards. After his return? That's correct. With the gun. Did you also learn that he had the computer?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what the document is? And I'd be happy to try to respond to it. MR. HAWS: And I would object to the form because it is out of context without showing Father the document.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	conversation I believe it came out that there had been a gun. And I think it was very reasonable to ask for the gun. While if I recall correctly, while they were at the site Did they report back that they were at the site and they knew there was a gun or My recollection is, is that in the course of them engaging Wehmeyer, it came to be known that he had a handgun. Our our first priority is the safety of everyone around physically and and I think that's when, I think, McDonough asked for the gun. So I learned of that, I believe, at that time. While McDonough's on the site of Blessed Sacrament with Wehmeyer or after he returned with it, which? Yeah, I I would have only come to know that afterwards. After his return? That's correct. With the gun. Did you also learn that he had	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	At some point in time, there's an indication that Andy Eisenzimmer issues a "litigation hold." Well, no. Excuse me, "is going to issue a litigation hold for Father Curtis Wehmeyer's personnel file that nothing in the file can be destroyed." Do you know anything about that? No. I'm familiar with the term "litigation hold." I would only be offering conjecture about why Andy did that. It's also written that at the same time that is said, it says, "As always, please keep this quiet." Do you recall having seen such an e-mail or communique concerning Wehmeyer and instructions given by Eisenzimmer or any other official? MR. HAWS: Well, first of all Can you show me where the "this" is and what the document is? And I'd be happy to try to respond to it. MR. HAWS: And I would object to the form because it is out of context without

_			1		
١.		149		_	151
1	_	you're familiar with that.	1	Q.	Did you receive information about what
2	Α.	I haven't seen the e-mail.	2		happened to the camper and/or what Wehmeyer
3	Q.	Okay.	3		may have done or did do?
4	Α.	I'm not aware of the e-mail.	4		MR. KYLE: At that time?
5	Q.	Have you heard anything like that	5		MR. ANDERSON: Yes.
6	A.	No.	6	A.	At that time, no.
7	Q.	that Wehmeyer was put on litigation hold?	7		BY MR. ANDERSON:
8	A.	No.	8	Q.	Okay. Before the first report was made to you
9	Q.	Okay.	9		about Wehmeyer and you learned before the
10	Α.	I can give you a reason why I think it would	10		first report was made that there was a sex
11		have been.	11		abuse, a charter offense, and then you learned
12	Q.	Well, if you had knowledge of it, I just need	12		it was Wehmeyer, okay, let's go back in time
13		to know if you do, if you don't	13		now from that point in time; what, if
14	A.	Nope.	14		anything, did you know, Father, about
15	Q.	that's all I need to know. Had you heard	15		Wehmeyer's history of, you know, of difficulty
16		about Wehmeyer and him having used the camper	16		with sexual impulses or sexual addiction or
17		parked at Blessed Sacrament to transport	17		anything like that? What did you know about
18		and/or commit any of the crimes?	18		his history and whether it posed any risk in
19	A.	After the fact?	19		the past of harm?
20	Q.	At the time this plan was being executed, to	20	A.	Well, there was nothing raised about him being
21		preserve evidence, to do whatever you think	21		a child predator. What there was, is that he
22		you needed to be done and the like.	22		may well have had a same-sex attraction, that
23	Α.	I think the first time that I learned about	23		he had a drinking or there was a question
24		the camper was in those initial conversations.	24		of whether he had a drinking issue. And then,
25	Q.	From whom?	25		you know, we had received some comments about
		150			152
		150	1		102
1	A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer.	1		Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with
1 2	A. Q.		1 2		
	_	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer.		Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with
2	_	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third	2	Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff.
2	_	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting?	2 3	Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that
2 3 4	_	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third	2 3 4		Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information?
2 3 4 5	_	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours	2 3 4 5		Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine.	2 3 4 5 6		Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper?	2 3 4 5 6 7		Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and done that work, so, again, I believe it was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males. When did she bring that information to you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and done that work, so, again, I believe it was either Andy or Jennifer, but in real time, as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males. When did she bring that information to you? You know, I would imagine that probably
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. Q.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and done that work, so, again, I believe it was either Andy or Jennifer, but in real time, as you're learning information, all I know is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. Q.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males. When did she bring that information to you? You know, I would imagine that probably surfaced in in 2011, maybe 2012, I wanna
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and done that work, so, again, I believe it was either Andy or Jennifer, but in real time, as you're learning information, all I know is there's a camper on on the property.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males. When did she bring that information to you? You know, I would imagine that probably surfaced in in 2011, maybe 2012, I wanna say, perhaps more 2011.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and done that work, so, again, I believe it was either Andy or Jennifer, but in real time, as you're learning information, all I know is there's a camper on on the property. McDonough did return with the gun and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males. When did she bring that information to you? You know, I would imagine that probably surfaced in in 2011, maybe 2012, I wanna say, perhaps more 2011. And was he being considered for promotion at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	Again, it would be either Andy or Jennifer. Okay. And that was at, then, the third meeting? Yeah, either that second meeting or the third meeting, which is, you know, eight, nine hours apart, I would imagine. What did you learn about the camper? Only that he had a camper that was on the property of of Blessed Sacrament. I think the decree referred to the camper as being an instrument of part of the scenario, if I recall, there was pornography, camper, marijuana and abuse. Do you recall who you received the information about the camper from? You know, again, I personally saw the decree after, I believe, we had already gone over and done that work, so, again, I believe it was either Andy or Jennifer, but in real time, as you're learning information, all I know is there's a camper on on the property. McDonough did return with the gun and the computer. Do you know why he didn't get the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A.	Father Wehmeyer's way of interacting with with parishioners or staff. Anything else that you recall about him that raised any concerns or any other information? You know, I would put those would be the the categories and and they were certainly sufficient for me to be concerned about Father Wehmeyer. Okay. So let's talk about concern number one then. You said he had a same-sex attraction. My question to you is, when and how did you the receive that information? That may have been Jennifer's, who's the archivist, who had control and responsibility for the files, or Andy mentioning that he had engaged in questionably propositioning sort of behavior of other adult males. When did she bring that information to you? You know, I would imagine that probably surfaced in in 2011, maybe 2012, I wanna say, perhaps more 2011. And was he being considered for promotion at that time or a question raised about him being

		153			155
1		but I believe he was already pastor of a	1		it was adults.
2		parish and now the question became, we're	2	Q.	But did you know it was 18- or 19-year-olds?
3		gonna merge two parishes, should we make him	3		You know, whether or not I I didn't ask
4		pastor of that parish? Or maybe he wasn't a	4		for an age, I asked, "What was it?" "It was
5		parish (sic) of the first, so this was gonna	5		adults." What I was told is it was adults.
6		be the first time. And and she was right	6	Q.	If you had heard that it was actually 18- and
7		to bring those concerns. And it was	7	٦.	19-year-olds, would that have raised more
8		homosexuality as the concern, it was all of	8		alarm than what you remember having?
9		those it was the three taken together.	9		MR. KYLE: Objection, hypothetical.
10	Q.	Okay. Yeah, I'm going to break them down a	10		BY MR. ANDERSON:
11	Œ.	little bit because so we get the full	11	Q.	You can answer, I think.
12		understanding of what you had at that time	12	Α.	I think taken together there was already
13	Α.	Sure.	13	,	reason to be alarmed.
14	Q.	and/or the source of it. So the same-sex	14	Q.	And then the third concern that you identified
15	Œ.	attraction, propositioning males, was brought	15	٠.	as having received information about Wehmeyer
16		to you by Jennifer Haselberger and she is the	16		was comments about interacting with
		· ·	17		parishioners?
17		one she is the source of your having heard	18	Α.	
18		that, correct?	19	Q.	Is that is that him having taken kids on
19	Α.	It it it was, again, either Jennifer or	20	Œ.	camping trips or what is that concern that
20		Andy. They shared a lot of information, they and so I come to learn that he has	21		you're referring to?
21		apparently a same-sex attraction and that he	22	Α.	That's outbursts of anger, seeming to show
			23	Α.	some parishioners more time than other
23		is soliciting or engaging in suggestive conversation with other adult males.	24		parishioners and and so that you know,
25	Q.	Did Jennifer and/or Andy raise that to you	25		not not exercising good judgment in the
	٠.	154	1		156
1		with a great deal of alarm saying, "He's not	1		leadership and operational decisions that he
2		fit to be in a ministry much less promoted to	2		was entrusted with.
3		pastor"?	3	Q.	Any other concerns that came to your attention
4	Α.	So in and of itself, the singular issue is an	4	٠.	before Wehmeyer was identified as the person
5	Λ.	important issue that we'd wanna follow up on,	5		that was reported?
6		but may not be in and of itself reason to	6	Α.	To my recollection, those are the pieces that
7		disbar someone from ministry. That's why	7		I knew about Wehmeyer before he was reported.
8		we're saying it's it's all of those issues	8	Q.	Were you ever told that Wehmeyer had taken a
9		taken together.	9	-	child alone camping overnight before he was
10	Q.	Okay. So let's take the second issue then.	10		reported or you received that first report you
11	٦.	You said there was a question about whether	11		talked about?
12		there was a drinking issue, whether he had an	12	A.	The only piece that I recall with respect to
13		alcohol problem, right?	13		camping was when he had propositioned some
14	A.	(No response).	14		adults, I believe, around a party or where a
15	Q.	Correct?	15		party was. There may have been some question
16	A.	Correct.	16		about whether Father had taken family members
17	Q.	And you learned that from whom and when?	17		camping, but I I that's what I would
18	Α.	Again, I think that would have been around the	18		recall.
19		same time that I learned of the first.	19	Q.	And when did you receive that information?
1 .	^	Okay. And the first was the propositioning of	20	A.	Again, I think it would be around that same
20	Q.	y and the second	21		time that I'm talking to, the 2011 sort of
20	Q.	males?	41		time time = tanining to, time ========
21	Q. Α.	males? That's correct.	22		time frame.
21 22	A.	That's correct.		Q.	
21 22 23			22	Q.	time frame.
21 22	A.	That's correct. Did you know the propositioning of males was	22 23	Q.	time frame. Did you receive from Father Scerbo any

		157			159
1		mother of the children was going to be	1	A.	No. I had no reason to doubt Jennifer or Andy
2		contacted about that concern?	2		and the things that they were communicating to
3	Α.	I learned about that in the debrief, you know,	3		me and they helped me form my own judgment.
4		that we had done after that, after the	4	Q.	When Jennifer Haselberger brought these
5		Wehmeyer situation.	5		cumulative concerns to you and he was being
6	Q.	But you did not know anything about that	6		considered for an appointment to Blessed
7	٠.	before?	7		Sacrament, she urged against his appointment,
8	Α.	No.	8		did she not?
9	Q.	You made mention that he was proposition	9	Δ.	She did.
10	Œ.	did you know anything or hear anything that he	10		And what position did you take?
11		was propositioning people while camping and	11	Α.	I had already come to that conclusion.
12		that was in connection with his DUI arrest?	12	Q.	What, that he should or should not be
13	Α.	You know, I'm not exactly sure what the term	13	Œ.	appointed?
	Α.	you know, what that timeline was. I	14	Α.	He should not be appointed.
14		•	15	Q.	And did you communicate that to Archdiocese
15		certainly I knew after the fact that there had been a DUI. Whether I knew before the	16	Œ.	Nienstedt?
16			17	Α.	I did.
17		fact, I don't recall. It's one of the things	18	Q.	When?
18		we were fixing is trying to get annual background checks, one of the initiatives that	19	Α.	Again, it would have been ahead of that
19		we had under way. So I'm not sure when I	20	Α.	appointment, I'm not so sure when, and that
20		received that information about a DWI.	21		may have been something that Jennifer brought
21	0		22		to my attention because of the way in which
22	Q.	Did you, in connection with the propositioning	23		the assignment process worked and I wasn't
23		issue, receive information at any time that it was teenagers that he was trying to bring back	24		directly involved in that.
25		to the campground when he was arrested for the	25	Q.	-
25		158	-		160
1		DUI?	1		come to the belief, based on the information
2	Α.	Again, the way it had been presented to me was	2		you had, that he should not be made pastor of
3	Λ.	young adults or adults and the law makes a	3		Blessed Sacrament, correct?
4		clear division there.	4	Α.	I can't again, I didn't talk to Jennifer
5	Q.	Was Wehmeyer ever identified by you, by anyone	5	-	about what her conclusion was, but from the
6	٠.	or any source prior to his report and arrest	6		information that I had received, I I had
7		as a sex addict?	7		come to that conclusion.
8	A.	You know, again, I think that may have been	8	Q.	Did you in fact recommend to Archbishop
9		part of the information that was shared about	9		Nienstedt that he not be in ministry, given
10		Wehmeyer and I think that would have probably	10		the history that had now been made known to
11		come from Jennifer, if in fact he was or is or	11		you?
12		had been diagnosed as a sex addict.	12	Α.	Yes, I
13	Q.	Did you know that he was on monitoring in	13	Q.	
14		2009?	14		made that known to him?
15	A.	I don't recall, but in light of what I've	15	Α.	I think he took it under advisement. I
16		learned about those behaviors in 2011, he	16		he
17		would certainly have been a candidate for	17	Q.	He didn't follow your guidance, did he? And
18		monitoring.	18		he appointed Curtis Wehmeyer to be pastor of
19	Q.	But did you have any personal knowledge or	19		Blessed Sacrament, correct?
20		receive any report that he had been?	20	A.	He he did. I wanna I wanna be clear, I
21	A.	At that time I had I had not, no.	21		didn't reach my conclusion thinking there was
22	Q.	Did you ever look at the file of Wehmeyer when	22		anything in there about child predatory
23		you're receiving these reports in 2009, '10 or	23		behavior. It was just a line of what I didn't
24		'11 to see exactly what his history reflected	24		think would be appropriate for ministry and
25		in the file?	25		that's what I communicated to the archbishop.
	_	4 01:11:22 AM Page 157 t			8 40 of 57 sheet

Г		404			163	\neg
	0	161 And you thought him not to be appropriate for	1		McDonough about whether disclosure has been	
1	Q.		2		made. That was the first time that, again,	
2		ministry because there could be a risk at	3		the common understanding was, if someone's o	, l
3		keeping him in ministry, correct?	4		POMS, there is some form of disclosure, at	"
4		MR. HAWS: Well, object to the	5		least that's the way I understood this.	
5		extent you're implying it's a risk to	6	0		
6		children. Father's already testified, so		Q.	, , , ,	
7		MR. ANDERSON: Well, I'm talking	7	Α.	Exhibit 17 and it's dated May 9th, 2011.	
8		about a risk.	8	Α.	Uh huh.	
9		MR. HAWS: Well, let's not take it	9	Q.	It's from Father McDonough because it's on St.	
10		out of context of what Father's testified to.	10		Peter Claver Catholic Church stationery. You	
11		BY MR. ANDERSON:	11		are cc'd on it. It's regarding "To Tim	
12	_	By reason of his sexual history, correct?	12		Rourke." You knew him to be one of the	
13	Α.	So not a risk to children, but not the sort of	13		monitors at that time?	
14		person who should be comporting themselves as	14	Α.		
15	_	a Catholic priest.	15	Q.	And it's from Kevin McDonough regarding Curtis	
16	Q.	At the same time that you made the	16		Wehmeyer and disclosure, correct?	
17		recommendation that he should not be in	17	Α.	(Examining documents).	
18		ministry and as pastor at Blessed Sacrament,	18	Q.	At the top you can see under the "Re" line.	
19		did you become aware that others advising the	19	Α.	Yeah, okay.	
20		bishop archbishhop took a different view	20	Q.	Look at the last paragraph, and I'm going to	
21	A.		21		ask you a question after I read it. It	
22	Q.	contrary view? Okay. Did you become aware	22		states, "My recommendation is that we would	
23		that there was a discussion about	23		encourage or even require Father Wehmeyer to	
24		consideration about whether or not the	24		disclose his pattern of self-destructive	
25		employees and the staff at Blessed Sacrament	25		behavior to a small circle of trusted friends.	_
		162			164	
1		should be told anything about the history	1		I am sending a copy of this memo to Father	
2		known to the archdiocese and a decision was	2		Laird so that he can weigh in on the matter as	
3		made not to tell them?	3		well." First question is, did you receive a	
4	Α.	Well, a standard expectation for someone on	4		copy?	
5		POMS is that there would be some level of	5	A.	Yeah, I'm obviously cc'd there. I think I	
6		disclosure. So I was certainly aware of that	6		received a copy of this, yes.	
7		reality. I think in I so I was	7	Q.	Did you weigh in?	
8		certainly aware of that. I think there was a	8	Α.	I think at the next working group, "Our policy	
9		question about in 2011 or something like that,	9	_	is to disclose, we should disclose."	
10		or early '12, had that disclosure actually	10	Q.	Do you know why, then, this is reflected to be	
11	_	taken place.	11		disclosure not to the parish or the employees,	
12	Q.	In 2011, did you become aware that a choice	12		but, rather, to a small circle of his trusted	
13		was made and Kevin McDonough was involved in	13	_	friends only? Why is that limited?	
14		it to not disclose to the parish employees the	14	Α.	I I don't	
15		the history known about Wehmeyer, but, rather,	15		MR. HAWS: First of all, let me	
16		to just a few of his close friends?	16		object that this is a memo from Father	
17		MR. HAWS: Objection, misstates the	17		McDonough directed to Tim Rourke dated May 9,	
18		evidence. Go ahead.	18		2011, and the document speaks for itself with	
19	A.	You know, I think	19		that information, but if there's a question to	
20		(Discussion out of the hearing of	20	_	Father Laird, go ahead.	
21		the court reporter)	21	A.	I I I can't divine Father McDonough's	
22	A.	· - ·	22		mind. Certainly we were looking at a this	
23		would have had at the priest working group,	23		would be the sort of thing that we'd want to	¥11
24		has disclosure been made, and I think a	24		disclose to people at the parish.	
25		follow-up, Andy following up with with	25	-£	BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 ^'
41 0	f 57 sl	neets Page 161 t	.0 164	or 22	8 05/20/2014 01:11:2	∠ Aľ

		165			167
1	Q.	Well, you're asked to weigh in by this memo,	1		Minneapolis?
2		correct? And it sounds like at the working	2	A.	You know, again, I think it was an evolving
3		group you did. And it sounds like the	3		issue and the and the sensitivity and
4		conclusion was reached to make a limited	4		awareness of that, it certainly would not have
5		disclosure and a full disclosure, is that a	5		been before on this issue before 2010, but
6		fair characterization	6		I would imagine in 2011.
7	Α.	Well, I	7		(Discussion out of the hearing of
8	Q.	characterization or not?	8		the court reporter)
9		I I'll I'll probably accept some	9		BY MR. ANDERSON:
10		responsibility of not clarifying what that	10	Q.	Did you tell did you advocate that or
11		disclosure should have been. We were in	11		express that view to Archbishop Nienstedt?
12		broader conversations about how we become	12	A.	Yes.
13		systematic and repetitive about who gets	13	Q.	How many times?
14		disclosed on what topics. And I certainly	14	A.	Again, I think it was once or twice.
15		think that was informing my thoughts at this	15	Q.	And the first time was when in time?
16		time.	16	A.	Again, it wouldn't have been before 2010, so I
17	Q.	And when your thoughts were informed and asked	17		would imagine sometime in 2011.
18		to weigh in, you had not reviewed the Wehmeyer	18	Q.	And what did you say to him and what reason
19		file, correct?	19		did you give why you thought that was the best
20	Α.	I had not, no. I had that I think it was	20		practice, if you did?
21		relatively the same at the time.	21	A.	That we wanted to be as transparent as we
22	Q.	Do you think McDonough did a responsible job	22		could be, that others disagreed with us in not
23	-	or good job in handling this?	23		doing this and it wasn't worth not disclosing
24		MR. HAWS: Again, objection, vague,	24		that information.
25		handling what?	25	Q.	And what was his response to you?
		166			168
1		BY MR. ANDERSON:	1	A.	I think he took it under advisement.
2	Q.	The Wehmeyer disclosure or nondisclosure.	2	Q.	And you did learn that he chose not to make
3	A.		3		public disclosure of that list until two years
4		fine work. This might be an area where I	4		later, correct?
5		would disagree if in fact the disclosure had	5	A.	That's correct.
6		not taken place or the way in which it's	6	Q.	The second time you brought this matter and
7		characterized.	7		recommendation to him was when?
8		(Discussion out of the hearing of	8	A.	Perhaps around the issue of the events that we
9		the court reporter)	9		began talking about this afternoon or this
10		BY MR. ANDERSON:	10		I mean, this morning, I mean, the fall of
11	Q.	There has been a lot of discussion about a	11		2013.
12		list of credibly accused offenders and whether	12	Q.	Okay. Tell us the circumstances that
13		it should be disclosed publicly. Did you ever	13		precipitated your recommendation to him, what
14		advocate to the archbishop or any of the	14		had happened and that caused you to bring it
15		officials that the list of offenders credibly	15		to him and then what you said.
16		accused be publicly disclosed?	16	A.	I I I would say the same thing, that I
17	A.	I believe, yes, on perhaps two occasions. I	17		this is a step that we can take of
18		just thought a lot of these things are known,	18		information that in some respects is already
19		you know, events in the press, I think that	19		public, let's acknowledge that and put that,
20		was part of the John Jay effort, other	20		you know, front and center.
21		dioceses have done so.	21	Q.	And how did he respond to that?
22	Q.	And when did you first advocate a public	22	A.	Again, at that time I think he took it under
1		disclosure of the list of credibly accused	23		advisement.
23		disclosure of the list of creatisty accused			
23		offenders identified by number to have been 33	24	Q.	And he did not do it as promptly, then, as you
1			24 25	Q.	And he did not do it as promptly, then, as you had urged, correct?

		169			171
١,	Λ		1	۸	
1	Α.	Not not the day after that I we talked	2	_	Surely.
2		about.		Œ.	So when you said to her you want to do some
3		(Discussion out of the hearing of	3		fact-finding, what fact-finding did you do?
4		the court reporter)	4	A.	I believe I immediately went and engaged Andy
5	_	BY MR. ANDERSON:	5		Eisenzimmer, and whether he was able to share
6	Q.	I'm going to turn your attention to Father	6		with me the back story on that or do some
7		Shelley for a moment. And when in time,	7		investigating and I told Jennifer, "I'll
8		Father, did he come onto your radar as a	8		get back to you." And I learned the back
9		source of some concern?	9	0	story.
10	A.	Again, this would probably have been in the	10	_	And what was that?
11		2011, early 2012, somewhere in that time	11	A.	
12	_	frame.	12		parishioner or someone in the community had
13	Q.	And how did that come to you that caused it to	13		raised concerns about a computer, that, I
14	_	be a source of concern? What happened?	14		believe it was Father McDonough, received that
15	Α.	I recall that Jennifer Haselberger brought	15		computer, sent it away for analysis to at
16		some concerns that she had come to realize to	16		least two different, maybe one different
17		my attention.	17		entity, specifically with the question of
18	Q.	And is this before or after Wehmeyer has been	18		possible child pornography. That the judgment
19		she's brought Wehmeyer to your attention?	19		of those investigators was no. That Father
20	A.	You know, I don't recall that. I believe it	20		Shelley had been sent away for assessment.
21		was before	21		And that restrictions were being placed on his
22		Okay.	22		computer use. And, finally, that there had
23	Α.	or maybe coterminous with.	23		been no other allegations against Father
24	Q.	And what did she bring to your attention?	24		Shelley since that time of misconduct of any
25		What information did you learn from her?	25		kind.
	_	170			172
1	A.	She raised concerns about some computer disks	1	Q.	Did you also learn that when that
2		or images that Father that apparently	2		investigation was done, experts were retained,
3		belonged to Father Shelley.	3		Setter?
4	Q.		4	A.	
5	A.		5	_	retained as well.
6		possibly be pornographic.	6	Q.	Johnson?
7	Q.	Child born or adult porn?	7	Α.	
8	Α.	Possibly child porn.	8		names, but that outside entities had reviewed
9	Q.	And did she tell you on what she based that?	9	_	this material.
10	Α.	Her judgment.	10	Q.	,
11	Q.	Did she tell you that she looked at it?	11		that they were borderline child pornography?
12	Α.	Yes.	12	A.	I don't recall if it was borderline or no
13	Q.	Did she ask you to look at it?	13		child pornography, no reason to suspect child
14	Α.	She did ask me to look at it.	14	_	pornography.
15	Q.	And what was your response?	15	Q.	Did you also learn that when this first
16	Α.	I said, "Let me do some fact-finding."	16		emerged and this event investigation was
17	Q.	Why did you what did you why did you	17		done, that nothing about it, including the
18	_	respond that way?	18		Shelley file, was reported to law enforcement
19	Α.	I myself am not a judge or trained to be able	19		at that time? That was under Archbishop
20		to deliberate what constitutes child	20		Flynn.
21		pornography and I want to know the context for	21	Α.	
22	^	this concern that she has.	22	^	question?
23	ų.	As a trained lawyer, don't you know that	23	Q.	•
24		that's really the job of the police, to find	24	Α.	No.
25 43 of	57 sh	those facts? eets Page 169 to	25 172	Q.	what you did about this history, that it 05/20/2014 01:11:22 AM
73 01	J/ 511	rage 109 to	, 1/2	J1 220	, 05/20/2017 01.11.22 API

		470			175
_		173		^	
1		had not been reported when investigated by the	1	Q.	But I'll ask you that. So are you aware that
2		archdiocese?	2		in 2012, more concerns emerged?
3	A.	I well, fair enough, that it had not raised	3	Α.	Well, I wouldn't say more concerns. I think
4	_	to the standard of reporting.	4	_	that's not accurate.
5	Q.	So you knew that?	5		What would you say?
6	A.	(Nods head).	6	A.	Again, our conversations were 2011, 2012.
7	Q.	Yes?	7		Jennifer then raised the idea of taking the
8	A.	Yes.	8		material to Rome. And so she was a proponent
9	Q.	After you did learn that and you did say that	9		that, okay, if it doesn't rise to the standard
10		Jennifer had asked urged you to in fact	10		of the civil law, it may never it may
11		look at the images because she believed them	11		nevertheless bar someone from ministry
12		to be illegal and, thus, requiring a report,	12		according to canon law, and apparently there
13		did you go back and say, "We better take a	13		were faculties in Rome to do that. And so
14		look at those to make sure they're not"?	14		that was another suggestion that she had made,
15	A.	I communicated my fact-finding with Jennifer,	15		to send the material to Rome.
16		and in 2011, that seemed to that was	16	Q.	And so in February of 2012, there was really
17		information that she didn't have and it seemed	17		was there a disagreement about whether this
18		to satisfy her concerns.	18		was actually child pornography?
19	Q.	Was this at a time where Shelley was being	19	A.	I think there was
20		considered to be made pastor at merged	20		MR. HAWS: First of all, let me
21		parishes?	21		object. Father, if you know it was February
22	Α.	I think that question was now coming onto the	22		of 2012, I thought you said it's all around,
23		horizon because of a merger that was taking	23		so
24		place.	24		MR. ANDERSON: Just
25	Q.	Did you learn through discussions from her or	25		MR. HAWS: I don't think it's you,
		174			176
1		your own fact-finding that the search terms	1		counsel. You can't put in words that the
2		reflected in Shelley's history of computer use	2		father hasn't said. If that's the date, then
3		were "free naked boys"?	3		that's fine, but I just want to be clear, let
4	Α.	I don't believe I was aware of that at the	4	21	the father
5	,	time.	5		MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking the
6	Q.	Why didn't you go back and look at the images	6		question. I'm asking
7	٠.	themselves as she had urged you to do to see	7		MR. HAWS: No. You're giving
8		if they were in fact boys or kids or children?	8		statements and asking him to agree, some of it
9	Α.	Because I thought there were reasonable steps	9		which he's talked about, some of it is your
10	,	that had been reported to me that that had	10		facts. Just let him ask a question rather
11		been that had been taking place and and	11		than
12		that when I communicated to her that first	12		MR. ANDERSON: I just asked a
13		time, it did seem to satisfy her concerns.	13		question.
14		(Discussion out of the hearing of	14		BY MR. ANDERSON:
15		the court reporter)	15	Q.	Okay. Father, let me just ask you the
16		BY MR. ANDERSON:	16		question. In February of 2012, do you recall
17	Q.		17		there being a disagreement between yourself
18	(4. 1)	In 2012, there are more concerns that emerged	18		and Jennifer Haselberger on whether or not
19		about Shelley and child pornography, correct?	19		this was child pornography?
20	Α.	Well	20	Α.	
21	۸.	MR. KYLE: Just to clarify, concerns	21	- **	there's nothing in my mind about February of
22		by any particular person?	22		2012. I think there was continuing
23		MR. ANDERSON: Well, just, I think	23		conversations of what we might do to respond
24		from just Jennifer Haselberger.	24		in a proactive manner to this situation.
25		BY MR. ANDERSON:	25		(Discussion out of the hearing of

		177			179
1		the court reporter)	1		member and when I first did, that seemed to
2		BY MR. ANDERSON:	2		ameliorate her.
	Q.	And this was was this a time in which you	3	O.	You did say that you consider yourself a
4	w.	knew ad limina visit was going to be coming	4		mandated reporter?
		soon?	5	Α.	That's correct.
5	٨	Well, certainly that was a time when when	6	Q.	And if so, then, why did you choose not to
	Α.	the archbishop would be going for his visit.	7	٠.	report it as to law enforcement to make
7	^	Did you become aware that Archbishop Nienstedt	8		that determination?
	Q.	was Archbishop Nienstedt engaged with you	9	Α.	Well, first, it it stemmed from 2004, but
9		in discussing what to do with Shelley and that	10		even apart from the question of the time, that
10		whole issue?	11		due diligence had been done by the archdiocese
11	۸	I again, Jennifer had suggested about the	12		and outside entities have made a determination
	A.	canonical faculties in Rome. I think I	13		about this being adult male erotic images.
13			14	Q.	Did you learn from Archbishop Nienstedt that
14		encouraged her to bring that possibility to	15	Q.	he had consulted a classmate formerly at the
15		the archbishop. I think there was some real conversation about whether that would take	16		CDF about this issue and what to do?
16			17	Α.	I believe at one point in time he shared that
17	0	place.	18	Λ.	information with me.
18	Q.	Do you know if she brought it to the	19	Q.	What did he tell you?
19		archbishop and there was contention between	20	Α.	Other than the fact that he had consulted, I'm
20		her and the archbishop?	21	Λ.	not so sure if he followed up in a
21		I I wouldn't know.	22		conversation with Jennifer, but that he had
22	Œ.	Okay. Did you become aware that she actually pasted cut and pasted some of the images	23		consulted a someone who had worked at the
24	٨	No. I was not.	24		CDF.
25		that concerned her and placed them on the	25	Q.	Did Archbishop Nienstedt tell you that it was
23	QÇ.	178	=		180
1		archbishop's desk?	1		a matter serious enough to be reported to the
2	Α.	No. I was not.	2		CDF?
3		Had you ever heard that before I made	3	Α.	I believe so. Whether he reported that to me,
1	A.	Nope.	4		I believe that's what eventually happened
5	Q.	that assertion today?	5		because the CDF looks at cases at a much lower
6	Α.	You're the first time.	6		scale than child pornography.
7		Okay. Did you at any time ever view any of	7	Q.	Tell me, then, what you understand about what
8	Œ.	the images on Shelley's computer?	8		happened at the CDF and your involvement was
9	A.	No. She brought the computer or I don't	9		in the process.
10	· · ·	know whose computer it was, but that initial	10	Α.	That would have been a process that Jennifer
11		time, brought those concerns and I said,	11		would have been shepherding with the care of
12		"Before I look, I want to do some fact-	12		the archbishop to the extent to which I
13		finding."	13		don't I don't know exactly how that
14	Q.	So is your answer you never did look?	14		unfolded. I do recall at a particular time
15	Α.	That's correct.	15		there needed to be a more a final report by
16		And you chose not to look because your fact-	16		the initial investigation.
17		finding led you to believe you didn't need to	17	Q.	And you did become aware that Archbishop
18		or what?	18	•	Nienstedt had a meeting with representatives
19	Α.		19		at the CDF concerning Shelley at his ad limina
20		because I I don't have any ability to	20		visit or not?
21		determine what is or what is not child	21	Α.	Maybe it was just a report that I had this
1		pornography. This is a serious concern that a	22		meeting, that wouldn't necessarily be
22			1		·
22			23		something that he would share the content of
1		fellow staff member has brought to my	23 24		something that he would share the content of that meeting with me.
23				Q.	that meeting with me.

		181			183
			1		
1		follow-up to the CDF?			(Recess taken) MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video
2	A.	Yes, which was the closing of the canonical	2		
3		investigation, of the original investigation.	3		record, time is 2:52 p.m.
4	Q.	Did you have any role in the preparation of a	4		BY MR. ANDERSON:
5		letter on Archbishop Nienstedt's signature to	5	Q.	When you say this is just related to
6		then Prefect Levada	6		pornography, were you aware that the Setter
7	Α.	No.	7		report, the findings made by the investigators
8	Q.	concerning the Shelley matter?	8		found the search terms to be on that computer
9	Α.	No.	9		possessed by Shelley, "first, many could be
10	Q.	Have you ever reviewed such a letter?	10		borderline illegal," were you aware of that?
11	Α.	I have maybe glanced at that. I didn't I	11	Α.	I wasn't aware of that specific language.
12		haven't spent any time with it.	12	Q.	Were you aware that they found the search
13	Q.	In 2012, did you become aware that Shelley was	13		terms used by Shelley were "free naked boy
14		permitted to take a sabbatical?	14		pictures"?
15	A.	I I was aware of that.	15	A.	I was not aware of that.
16	Q.	Were you aware that the people in the parish	16	Q.	Were you aware that one of the search terms
17		were told what were the reasons the people	17		found to have been listed was "hardcore teen
18		were told the people in the parish told for	18		boys"?
19		his sabbatical?	19	A.	No.
20	A.	That I'm not aware of.	20	Q.	Were you aware that one of the search terms
21	Q.	Do you know if any of the people in the	21		found in the report to have been listed was
22		parish, including the employees as well as the	22		"European teen boys"?
23		the parishioners, were told about any of the	23	Α.	No.
24		concerns that you, Haselberger and Archbishop	24	Q.	Were you aware that one of the search terms
25		Nienstedt had that caused this to go to the	25		found to have been listed on Shelley's
_			1	_	
		182	ł		184
1		182 CDF and that predated his sabbatical?	1		
1 2	Α.	CDF and that predated his sabbatical?	1 2		computer was to be "helpless teen boys"?
2	A. Q.	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question?	2		computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You
3	A. Q.	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any	1		computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the
2 3 4	_	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the	2 3 4		computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report
2 3 4 5	_	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that	2 3 4 5		computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context.
2 3 4 5 6	_	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials	2 3 4 5 6	0	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7	_	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	_	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q.	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	_	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q.	CDF and that predated his sabbatical? I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were not, Mr. Anderson, about child pornography,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently been handed over to authorities and I think
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were not, Mr. Anderson, about child pornography, and that what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently been handed over to authorities and I think they've reached a conclusion about those
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were not, Mr. Anderson, about child pornography, but certainly about pornography, and that what Jennifer had argued was, that even something	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently been handed over to authorities and I think they've reached a conclusion about those materials, which seems to sustain the work
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were not, Mr. Anderson, about child pornography, but certainly about pornography, and that what Jennifer had argued was, that even something short of child pornography could be a reason	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently been handed over to authorities and I think they've reached a conclusion about those materials, which seems to sustain the work that had been done earlier by the archdiocese.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were not, Mr. Anderson, about child pornography, but certainly about pornography, and that what Jennifer had argued was, that even something short of child pornography could be a reason why a priest could have discipline.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	omputer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently been handed over to authorities and I think they've reached a conclusion about those materials, which seems to sustain the work that had been done earlier by the archdiocese. Do you agree or disagree that those terms
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	I'm sorry, can you restate the question? Did anybody in the parish get were any disclosures made to the parish about at the time of his sabbatical about the concerns that you, Archbishop Nienstedt or other officials of the archdiocese had about Shelley and child pornography? I believe MR. HAWS: Also object to the form. I don't think any of those members has indicated there was a concern of child pornography, but go ahead. BY MR. ANDERSON: Well, wouldn't you agree that there were concerns raised about this being child pornography? I think there I think the concerns were not, Mr. Anderson, about child pornography, but certainly about pornography, and that what Jennifer had argued was, that even something short of child pornography could be a reason	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. Q. A.	computer was to be "helpless teen boys"? MR. HAWS: Object to the form. You never asked the witness if he read any of the report, plus you haven't shown him the report to see what it say in its entire context. BY MR. ANDERSON: I'm asking you if you're aware of that. If if I'm relying on your word about that. I haven't seen the report. None of those things sound like adult pornography, do they? They sound like child pornography, don't they? MR. KYLE: Objection, form, asks for a legal conclusion. BY MR. ANDERSON: You can answer that. Again, I am not an adequate judge of what that is. I think those materials have subsequently been handed over to authorities and I think they've reached a conclusion about those materials, which seems to sustain the work that had been done earlier by the archdiocese.

		185			187
1		yes or no?	1		some fact-finding"?
2	Α.	I'm I'm not able to answer that as a yes or	2	Α.	"Let me do some fact-finding and contextualize
3		no because I'm not a psychologist or someone	3		the situation."
4		who's trained in this particular area.	4	Q.	Did you tell her or order her or suggest to
5		They're certainly troubling, but	5		her she put them back in the file?
6	Q.	You're a mandatory reporter, aren't you?	6	A.	Not at that time. She's the archive she
7		Of course I'm a mandatory reporter.	7		was at that time the archivist and at no time
8	Q.	If you get information that he's possessed of	8		would I limit what she would do.
9		images with search terms such as that, is that	9	Q.	Did you at some later time order her to put it
10		a mandated report?	10		back in the file and leave it alone?
11		MR. HAWS: Object to the form,	11	A.	At some later time?
12		speculation. Go ahead.	12	Q.	Yes.
13		MR. KYLE: I'll join the objection.	13	A.	This would have been in 2013 when she renewed
14	A.	You know, I think it's I think the statute	14		the issue, I reminded her, as I had in 2009,
15		is "knowledge or reason to believe," and I	15		that I want all of us to act as reporters,
16		think the archdiocese did good work in 2003	16		whether we're mandated or not. And if she
17		and I relied upon that work.	17		still thought this was an issue, she should
18		BY MR. ANDERSON:	18		report it.
19	Q.	If the report reflects those search terms were	19		She reported it, I believe, and
20		known in 2003 or four, if that was not	20		subsequently came back and said that she was
21		reported, do you consider that good work,	21		concerned that she had this material in her
22		Father?	22		possession. I asked for the civil chancellor,
23	A.	Well, I would certainly, if I received a	23		his advice on this matter, and at that time I
24		computer today that had concerns, well, I	24		I said to her, "Jennifer, if you're
25		think we'd be very proactive about sharing	25		concerned you're not gonna take this to the
		186			188
1		186 that computer.	1		police and you're concerned about having this
1 2	Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work	2		police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault."
2	Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were	2 3	Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the
2 3 4	Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese	2 3 4		police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police?
2 3 4 5	Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider	2 3 4 5	Α.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had.
2 3 4 5 6		that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work?	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that	2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Α.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Α.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer disks in the Shelley file, do you recall her	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the reasons for his sabbatical, did you have a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer disks in the Shelley file, do you recall her bringing them to you to say, "You gotta look	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the reasons for his sabbatical, did you have a personal meeting with him?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer disks in the Shelley file, do you recall her bringing them to you to say, "You gotta look at this"?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the reasons for his sabbatical, did you have a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer disks in the Shelley file, do you recall her bringing them to you to say, "You gotta look at this"? You know, she didn't show disks to me. She	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q. A. A.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the reasons for his sabbatical, did you have a personal meeting with him? Father Shelley? Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer disks in the Shelley file, do you recall her bringing them to you to say, "You gotta look at this"? You know, she didn't show disks to me. She brought a laptop.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the reasons for his sabbatical, did you have a personal meeting with him? Father Shelley?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A.	that computer. Well, you were just extolling the good work done in 2003. I'm asking you, if those were terms known in 2003 to the archdiocese officials and not reported, do you consider that good work? Again, in I can only speak to the work that that we tried to do and and I think there's an evolving understanding of those things and it's not the way I would want to do business today. Did you learn that he had been living with an 18-year-old boy in his rectory in 2009? Not in 2009. I think that information came to light in 2011 and we immediately authored an internal policy that forbade non-family members from living in rectories. When Jennifer Haselberger found these computer disks in the Shelley file, do you recall her bringing them to you to say, "You gotta look at this"? You know, she didn't show disks to me. She	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	police and you're concerned about having this in your possession, place it in the vault." And at that point had she taken it to the police? I don't believe she had. She's not a mandated reporter, is she? No. But I certainly encouraged her to report if she thought it was a serious matter. You referred to the civil chancellor. Was that then Kueppers? That would have been Joe Kueppers at the time. What was Kueppers' reaction at that time to you? Tell her to write who's you know, what it is, put it in a box, seal it and put it in the I believe in the in the vault. Before Shelley went on sabbatical and the disclosures were made to the parish about the reasons for his sabbatical, did you have a personal meeting with him? Father Shelley? Yes. I don't believe I ever met personally with

					101
		189	١.	i.	191
1		the court reporter)	1	١.	
2		BY MR. ANDERSON:	2		
3	Q.	Did you have a phone conversation with him	3		
4		about that?	4		
5	A.	I may have had a phone conversation with	5		(Discussion out of the hearing of
6		Father Shelley.	6		the court reporter)
7	Q.	Tell us about that and what was said by you to	7		BY MR. ANDERSON:
8		him and the purpose for it.	8	Q.	Did you at any time or, as far as you know,
9	Α.	Again, I don't have a clear recollection.	9		any official of the archdiocese ever tell any
10		It's plausible that I had a phone call with	10		of the parishioners or the people that there
11		Father Shelley, but I did not interact with	11		had been stuff going on with the CDF and any
12		him regularly in about these matters.	12		of these concerns that had been had about
13		(Discussion out of the hearing of	13		Shelley?
14		the court reporter)	14	Α.	Am I aware of any communication?
15		BY MR. ANDERSON:	15	Q.	Any, yes.
16			16	Α.	
17			17	Q.	Well, about Shelley and any concerns in his
18			18		past at all?
19			19	Α.	
20			20	,	on POMS, the disclosure had been made at that
21			21		initial time.
22			22	Q.	Well, POMS was the monitoring program, but was
23			23	٠.,	any of the was anybody in the parish
24			24		informed that he was on monitoring or the
25			25		reasons for it?
23			120		reasons for it.
		100			102
1		190	1	Α.	192 Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had
1 2		190	1 2	A.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had
2		190	2	A.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure
2 3		190	2 3	A.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened
2 3 4		190	2 3 4	A.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others
2 3 4 5		190	2 3 4 5		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was.
2 3 4 5 6		190	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the
2 3 4 5 6 7		190	2 3 4 5 6 7		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the POMS program?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the POMS program? Again, I I don't know what what was done
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the POMS program? Again, I I don't know what what was done in in 2004 and 2005.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the POMS program? Again, I I don't know what what was done in in 2004 and 2005. So you can't say that the parishioners were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the POMS program? Again, I I don't know what what was done in in 2004 and 2005. So you can't say that the parishioners were told he was on POMS or on monitoring, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22		190	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q.	Again, I wasn't there in 2004 or 2005. We had certainly gotten to a point during my tenure where we would disclose events that happened during that time to trustees and and others what the extent of the monitoring was. And when it pertains to Shelley and the disclosure made about the fact that he was on POMS or monitoring, that was made only to the pastor where he worked or the associate pastors where he worked, to the monitors involved and known only to the officials in the archdiocese who knew it, correct? I wasn't there at the time and can't answer that question. Can you identify any people beyond those I just identified that would have known that Shelley was being monitored by the archdiocese and on the POMS program beyond those in the POMS program? Again, I I don't know what what was done in in 2004 and 2005. So you can't say that the parishioners were told he was on POMS or on monitoring, correct?

		193			195
1		MR. ANDERSON: Let's take a break.	1	A.	So there wasn't evidence of child sexual
2		MR. KINSELLA: Off the video record.	2		abuse, but there was obvious evidence that
3		(Recess taken)	3		needed further ongoing monitoring and review
4		MR. KINSELLA: Back on the video	4		on regular occasions.
5		record, 3:21 p.m.	5		BY MR. ANDERSON:
6		BY MR. ANDERSON:	6	Q.	The viewing of child pornography by a priest
7	Q.	Okay, Father. I'm trying to wind down here,	7		you do understand to be child sexual abuse, do
8		doing my best, and you are, too. Thank you.	8		you not?
9		When it comes to Father Shelley, at	9	A.	Absolutely.
10		the time that he was permitted to take	10	Q.	Okay. There was obviously an allegation of
11		sabbatical and the folks had a party for him	11		some kind made public about Archbishop
12		there, did you believe that he shouldn't be	12		Nienstedt where he took a leave. When in time
13		allowed to continue in ministry?	13		did you did you ever hear anything about
14	A.	At that time I don't recall what my opinion	14		that allegation before it was made public by
15		was of of Father Shelley. What was clear	15		the archdiocese?
16		is, we needed to come to clarity and a	16	Α.	That happened after I had left my
17		decision point of transparency about what	17		responsibilities as vicar general and
18		what would happen with Father Shelley.	18		moderator of the Curia.
19	Q.	Do you think the archdiocese was transparent	19	Q.	Had you ever heard anything about that while
20		about Shelley's history?	20		you were vicar general, talk about it in the
21	A.	Again, I think in 2004 or five when that	21		Chancery among anybody or anyone?
22		disclosure was done, it certainly met the	22	A.	At at no time during my time or my tenure
23		expectations of what was required at the time,	23		was there any concern raised about Archbishop
24		and that there had been no new allegations	24		Nienstedt's interaction with minors in a way
25		about Father Shelley since then and he was	25		that could be interpreted as abuse.
		194			196
1		194 under monitoring, certainly I think that was	1	Q.	196 We've or that incident at all. I mean
1 2			1 2		
		under monitoring, certainly I think that was	'	A.	We've or that incident at all. I mean
2	Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the	2	A.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no.
2 3	Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again.	2 3	A.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just
2 3 4	Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about	2 3 4	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident.
2 3 4 5	_	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public	2 3 4 5	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No.
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't.	2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you were both in the record and the files of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To the extent to which I'm only animating or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you were both in the record and the files of Shelley are so reflected, do you believe today	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To the extent to which I'm only animating or furthering the work of others who are charged,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you were both in the record and the files of Shelley are so reflected, do you believe today that those make him a risk to be continued in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To the extent to which I'm only animating or furthering the work of others who are charged, I would expect that their memorandum would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you were both in the record and the files of Shelley are so reflected, do you believe today that those make him a risk to be continued in ministry?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To the extent to which I'm only animating or furthering the work of others who are charged, I would expect that their memorandum would reflect that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you were both in the record and the files of Shelley are so reflected, do you believe today that those make him a risk to be continued in ministry? MR. HAWS: Object to the form again,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q.	Oh, no. I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To the extent to which I'm only animating or furthering the work of others who are charged, I would expect that their memorandum would reflect that. When a memorandum would be prepared and it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q.	under monitoring, certainly I think that was good work, but you had to, in light of the current situation, take a look at that again. And do you know how the information about Shelley's history did become public I don't. and known? Knowing what you have now read and heard spoken today about Shelley's history, do you believe he is fit to be continued in ministry? I'd want to review everything that's been said and I'd want to substantiate those pieces. I do think over the last three years a lot of very good work was being done to make sure that we would have the best practice of any diocese in the country and systematically be able to answer the question you're asking. And if any of all those things that I told you were both in the record and the files of Shelley are so reflected, do you believe today that those make him a risk to be continued in ministry?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. A.	We've or that incident at all. I mean Oh, no I'm not saying it was abuse, I'm just saying that incident. No. Okay. We've been obviously received a lot of documents and have gone through those documents, a couple of which we showed you here today, and we talked about a number of your conversations and I'd like to ask first about your practices concerning documenting meetings and/or conversations. Was it generally your practice not to document by way of memorandum most conversations or meetings you had? There's certainly a lot of meetings and conversations that have been documented. Has every conversation been documented? No. To the extent to which I'm only animating or furthering the work of others who are charged, I would expect that their memorandum would reflect that.

		197			199
		about it and such a document would be	1		it?
1			2	Α.	I was shown it. I never had occasion to open
2	^	prepared, where would it go once prepared? It would go likely to Jennifer Haselberger and	3	Λ.	it, remove anything, look at anything,
3	Α.	_	4		whatever it would be.
4		then a determination would be made, I would	5	Q.	I think you just answered my next question.
5	_	imagine there, where it would go in the file.	6	Q.	Did you ever have occasion to look at it, open
6	Q.	And when you say "the file," what file are you			it or for any reason view any of the files in
7		referring to?	7		
8		The priest file.	8	Α.	it?
9	Q.	You're aware there's a priest file maintained	9	Α.	No.
10	_	at the Chancery, correct?	10	Q.	Did you ask her what the contents of those
11		Yes.	11		files were and why they were restricted, apart
12	Q.	And are there other files that are maintained	12		from the ordinary priest files?
13		apart from the ordinary priest file?	13	Α.	It certainly wouldn't it certainly didn't
14	Α.	I am not aware of that. Jennifer, and now her	14		occur to me in 2009 to ask that question. By
15		successor, are the ones empowered to maintain	15		2010, we made a decision to begin the process
16		and have access to those files.	16		of trying to make electronic all of our files,
17	Q.	And are you aware of any files being	17		purchasing a software program for that, but,
18		maintained that are called "restricted access	18		obviously, that's a work that I believe is
19		files"?	19	_	still in progress.
20	Α.	It may have been Jennifer who mentioned it to	20	Q.	And whom did you use to create electronic
21		me as part of my onboarding into the	21		databases around files?
22		archdiocese, that there was this a set of	22	Α.	I believe on Jennifer's recommendation, I
23		files or I don't know how many, but that	23		encouraged the archbishop to purchase a
24		they were kept in a separate place in a and	24		software system from one of the vendors, and
25		she showed me and that's the one time that I	25		that as our go-forward that would be part
25		Die Die Hee Hie die die Chie one die Chie Chie	-	_	
25		198			200
1		198 had interaction with that. She maintained, I	1		200 of our go-forward approach.
		198 had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them.	1 2	Q.	200 of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if
1	Q.	198 had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you?	1 2 3	Q.	200 of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and
1 2	Q. A.	198 had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010,	1 2 3 4		200 of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program?
1 2		had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010.	1 2 3 4 5	Q.	200 of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe
1 2 3 4		had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general?	1 2 3 4 5		of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing,
1 2 3 4 5	A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7		of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be
1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8		of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8		of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time. But it was in her office that they were located?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical affairs is the archivist or has that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time. But it was in her office that they were located? Yeah, it was more of a work station than	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical affairs is the archivist or has that responsibility, so to be truthful, they would
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time. But it was in her office that they were located? Yeah, it was more of a work station than office, but it was a locked and secure file.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical affairs is the archivist or has that responsibility, so to be truthful, they would know where the files are more than me.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time. But it was in her office that they were located?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical affairs is the archivist or has that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time. But it was in her office that they were located? Yeah, it was more of a work station than	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical affairs is the archivist or has that responsibility, so to be truthful, they would know where the files are more than me.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	had interaction with that. She maintained, I think, the access to them. When was that, Father, that she showed you? That would have probably been in 2009 or 2010, early 2010. Early in your tenure as the vicar general? Correct. And she showed you. Was that in a vault? You know, I'm not so sure where it was. I think it was in a file cabinet. Okay. A locked file cabinet. Was that in what had been is that in the office of the secretary for the vicar general, Judy Delaney? I believe that that is exactly I think that's the words, in fact, Jennifer used, that, "These are restricted files that that were in Judy Judy Delaney's office." She was no longer in the organization at the time. But it was in her office that they were located? Yeah, it was more of a work station than	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	of our go-forward approach. And do you know, was that implemented and if so, who's the manager of that program and creator of the program? I when I left the organization, I believe we were in the process of of testing, probably making sure certain fields could be restricted so that not everyone could see the information. I'm not so sure that had been populated yet because the kinks had not been worked out. Who managed it? Jennifer would have been originally the project manager of that and then it was rolled into IT. And who in IT? I think the lead in IT would have been Mike Rubio. And are there archives maintained in a locked room in the basement of the Chancery? Again, our chancellor of canon canonical affairs is the archivist or has that responsibility, so to be truthful, they would know where the files are more than me. What was the name of the program called that

201 1 was deployed for transfer from hard and paper to electronic? 3 A. I don't know if it ever had a name and I can't 6 Industry software name of the program was. 6 But it's, again, trying to be as progressive 7 as we could be and looking to the future, we 8 want real-time, accurate information, we need 9 an electronic file system. It had just not 10 been populated by the time I left the 110 organization. 111 organization. 112 Q. To your knowledge, were all the files 113 intended, all of the paper files intended to 114 be integrated into the electronic system? 115 A. That would have been my aspiration. 116 Q. Were there discrete files for sexual 117 misconduct maintained separate and apart from 118 ordinary personnel files for priests? 119 A. I would not know directly that information. 120 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 121 during your tenure at any time kept separate 122 files pertaining to sexual misconduct by 123 priests? 13 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 13 apart? 14 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 15 this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 17 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 18 somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had to be net elegated to someone, correct? 15 A. When I came to the organization, I thin the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child so many and was a report provision of the way and part who had been either accuse certainly believe there was a report provision of the process as part of a list of victims and their families oncerning correct? 15 A. When I came to the organization, I thin the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I don't know the I don't I don't know the I don't I don't rect coribild some and way but not the exclusive way, and I don't I don't rect wh	
2	
A. I don't know if it ever had a name and I can't	
that you were aware that it should go Father McDonough as the delegate of safe environment. The not thinking right now of what the industry software name of the program was. But it's, again, trying to be as progressive as we could be and looking to the future, we want real-time, accurate information, we need an electronic file system. It had just not be propulated by the time I left the organization. Companization. To your knowledge, were all the files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? A. That would have been my aspiration. Were there discrete files for sexual files for priests? A. That would have been my aspiration. Were there discrete files for sexual files for priests? A. I would not know directly that information. Do you knowl if the archbishop at any time during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? A. Not that I'm aware of. A. Not that I'm aware of. A. I'm not aware that It should general elevation, we need an electronic file environment of former vicar general into the elegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart from priests? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. The only one that I'm aware of apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I cam't know the I don't know the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child A. You know, I don't I don't know the last time a report wa	
Father McDonough as the delegate ferwironment or former vicar general Eisenzimmer to be processed approgram was. But it's, again, trying to be as progressive as we could be and looking to the future, we as we could be and looking to the future, we as went real-time, accurate information, we need an electronic file system. It had just not been populated by the time I left the organization. 10 been populated by the time I left the organization. 11 safe would have been notified as the would have been notified as the safe environment. And I would make of the rest of organization. 14 safe environment been notified as the organization. 15 In the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that it misconduct maintained separate and apart from 17 Q. And so I presume intakes are made memorandum are recorded of reporting victims and their families concerning correct? 14 In the only one that I'm aware of correct? 14 In morty one that I'm aware of correct? 15 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? 15 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 16 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 17 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 18 somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had to be enabused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general for those reports 19 A. You know, I don't I can't know the 19 Cartain by a was pared at it, in the new that it is safe environment. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 19 Q. Is there a list of victims was also made while I was there with respect to child 19 When was placed at it, in the new s	
But it's, again, trying to be as progressive as we could be and looking to the future, we want real-time, accurate information, we need a nelectronic file system. It had just not been populated by the time I left the organization. 10 been populated by the time I left the organization. 11 cy O. To your knowledge, were all the files intended, all of the paper files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? 14 be integrated into the electronic system? 15 A. That would have been my aspiration. 16 Vere there discrete files for sexual insconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? 18 A. I would not know directly that information. 20 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in during your tenure at any time kept separate in the vision of the files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? 21 A. Not that I'm aware of. 22 your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 23 apart? 24 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 25 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports in they had been abused or a family member had to be relegated to someone, correct? 24 A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way,	
as we could be and looking to the future, we want real-time, accurate information, we need an electronic file system. It had just not been populated by the time I left the 10 organization. Q. To your knowledge, were all the files 11 organization. 12 Q. To your knowledge, were all the files 12 mean, as it happened in Father 14 would have been notified as the safe environment. And I would intended, all of the paper files intended to 13 was communicated to the rest of organization. 14 be integrated into the electronic system? 14 misconduct maintained separate and apart from 15 Intended to 16 Vivillation 16 Q. Were there discrete files for sexual 16 ordinary personnel files for priests? 18 ordinary personnel files for priests? 18 ordinary personnel files for priests? 18 ordinary personnel files for priests? 19 A. I would not know directly that information. 19 victims and their families concerning correct? 10 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 20 correct? 11 Q. And so where are such reports by victims and their families concerning correct? 12 A. The only one that I'm aware of 22 was was Father Curt Wehmey 23 priests? 23 Q. And so where are such reports by victims and their families concerning correct? 24 A. Not that I'm aware of 25 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 26 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 27 your predecessors and also the delegate for 29 your predecessors and also the delegate for 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 environment, kept any files separate and 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 environment, kept any files separate and 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 environment, kept any files separate and 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 environment, kept any files separate and 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 environment, kept any files separate and 29 your predecessors and also the delegate of safe 29 environment, k	
want real-time, accurate information, we need an electronic file system. It had just not been populated by the time I left the organization. 10 been populated by the time I left the organization. 11 conyour knowledge, were all the files intended, all of the paper files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? 12 d. To your knowledge, were all the files intended, all of the paper files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? 13 intended, all of the paper files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? 14 A That would have been my aspiration. 15 In paper do the rest of be integrated into the electronic system? 16 Q. Were there discrete files for sexual in sisconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? 18 A. I would not know directly that information. 19 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 20 correct? 20 Day ou know if the archbishop at any time 20 correct? 21 during your tenure at any time kept separate 21 during your tenure at any time kept separate 22 files pertaining to sexual misconduct by 23 priests? 21 A. Not that I'm aware of. 22 A. Not that I'm aware of. 23 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 25 A. I would imagine they would be 1 safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? 24 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 29 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? 20 A. When I cam't enoughly accurate the answ to be relegated to someone, correct? 21 A. The only one that I'm aware of a list of victims and their families housed or filed to carry out their investigation. 21 Priests who had been either accuse cretainly believe	•
an electronic file system. It had just not been populated by the time I left the organization. 10	
been populated by the time I left the organization. 10	
organization. 11 organization. 12 Q. To your knowledge, were all the files intended, all of the paper files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? 13 be integrated into the electronic system? 14 organization. This was also som to be integrated into the electronic system? 15 A. That would have been my aspiration. 16 In the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in misconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? 18 misconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? 19 A. I would not know directly that information. 10 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? 20 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time priests? 21 A. Not that I'm aware of. 22 your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? 24 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 27 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? 28 A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and in don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 29 To you know I don't I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 20 To you know I don't I don't received. 21 A. I mod aware of of that, except on that was made while I was there with respect to child 20 To you keep any documents or file or priests who had been either accuse credibly accused of abuse of minors of the continued as	
12 Q. To your knowledge, were all the files 13 intended, all of the paper files intended to 14 be integrated into the electronic system? 15 A. That would have been my aspiration. 16 Q. Were there discrete files for sexual 17 misconduct maintained separate and apart from 18 ordinary personnel files for priests? 19 A. I would not know directly that information. 19 victims and their families concerning 20 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 21 during your tenure at any time kept separate 22 files pertaining to sexual misconduct by 23 priests? 24 A. Not that I'm aware of. 25 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 26 Q. Your predecessors and also the delegate for 27 safe environment, kept any files separate and 28 apart? 29 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 29 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 29 environment. 20 When a victim or a victim's parents or 20 somebody like that would call the archdiocese that 20 they had been abused or a family member had 21 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 22 place when you took over as vicar general for those reports 29 to be relegated to someone, correct? 20 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 20 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 21 don't I can't know the I don't know the 22 last time a report was made. The one that was 29 mad would in a report was made. The one that was 20 may have glanced at it, in the n	delegate for
intended, all of the paper files intended to be integrated into the electronic system? A. That would have been my aspiration. Misconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? A. I would not know directly that information. Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. And so where are such reports by vi and/or their families housed or filed safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had to be relegated to someone, correct? Men I came to the organization. If was communicated to the rest of organization. This was also som in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over the toringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over the toringing a new focus to that in the process as part of an over the toringing and their families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a gent was any time deviced by and so where are such reports by vi and/or their families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a gent	presume, I
be integrated into the electronic system? A. That would have been my aspiration. Q. Were there discrete files for sexual misconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? A. I would not know directly that information. Do you know if the archbishop at any time during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? 14 When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 15 A. The only one that in the process as part of an over to bringing a new focus to that is orbinates are made memorandums are recorded of reported; and such their families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a factor was a rotar was a made ordinary personnel to be ringing a new focus to that is obtained and price families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a factor was a rotar flew and/or their families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a factor was a rotar flew and/or their families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a families concerning	Wehmeyer, that
15 A. That would have been my aspiration. 16 Q. Were there discrete files for sexual 17 misconduct maintained separate and apart from 18 ordinary personnel files for priests? 19 A. I would not know directly that information. 20 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 21 during your tenure at any time kept separate 22 files pertaining to sexual misconduct by 23 priests? 24 A. Not that I'm aware of. 25 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 26 Q. Your predecessors and also the delegate for 27 safe environment, kept any files separate and 28 apart? 29 your predecessors and also the delegate for 29 safe environment, kept any files separate and 30 apart? 31 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 41 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 4 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 4 cenvironment. 4 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that 4 they had been abused or a family member had 5 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 6 place when you took over as vicar general and 6 continued as vicar general for those reports 6 to be relegated to someone, correct? 6 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 6 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 7 don't I can't know the I don't know the 8 last time a report was made. The one that was 9 made while I was there with respect to child 10 In the process as part of an ober to bringing a new focus to that in the bringing and so Ir presume intakes are made and precision and part from memorandums are recorded of reportise memorandums are recorded of reportises memorandums are recorded of reportises presented memorandums are recorded of reportises and athorities and their families concerning correct? 10 In the process as part of an emmorandums are recorded of reportises presented memorandums are recorded of reportises occreasing correction of recorded in the memorandum and their mailles house	f the
to bringing a new focus to that is misconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? 18	nething we were
misconduct maintained separate and apart from ordinary personnel files for priests? A. I would not know directly that information. Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? A. Not that I'm aware of. A. Not that I'm aware of. A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 202 1 your predecessors and also the delegate for 2 safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 17 Qu. And so I presume intakes are made memorandums are recorded of repovictims and their families concerning correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a file or correct? A. The only one that I'm aware of a list of was I'm and on't I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child	rall approach
ordinary personnel files for priests? 18	ssue.
19 A. I would not know directly that information. 20 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 21 during your tenure at any time kept separate 22 files pertaining to sexual misconduct by 23 priests? 24 A. Not that I'm aware of. 25 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 26 Q. Your predecessors and also the delegate for 27 safe environment, kept any files separate and 28 apart? 29 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 29 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 29 environment. 20 When a victim or a victim's parents or 20 somebody like that would call the archdiocese that 21 they had been abused or a family member had 22 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 23 place when you took over as vicar general and 24 continued as vicar general for those reports 29 to be relegated to someone, correct? 20 and/or make a report to the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 20 be you kneep any documents or file one priest sho had been either accuse credibly accused of abuse of minors 20 priests? 21 A. The only one that I'm aware of a was was Father Curt Wehmey 22 was was Father Curt Wehmey 23 priests? 24 And so where are such reports by via and/or their families concerning correct? 25 A. I would imagine they would be filed 26 A. I would imagine they would be in the Wehmeyer car very short time after getting the to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 4 C. Did you keep any documents or file on the pretaining to this topic of sexual on the report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports 4 D. Tim not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 4 D. I'm not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 4 D. I'm not aware of a list of people or priests who had been either accuse or prie	or some
20 Q. Do you know if the archbishop at any time 21 during your tenure at any time kept separate 22 files pertaining to sexual misconduct by 23 priests? 24 A. Not that I'm aware of. 25 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 26 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 27 your predecessors and also the delegate for 28 safe environment, kept any files separate and 38 apart? 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 4 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 5 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 6 environment. 7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 8 somebody like that would call the archdiocese 9 and/or make a report to the archdiocese that 10 they had been abused or a family member had 11 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 12 place when you took over as vicar general and 13 continued as vicar general for those reports 14 to be relegated to someone, correct? 15 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 16 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 17 don't I can't know the I don't know the 18 last time a report was made. The one that was 19 made while I was there with respect to child 20 correct? 21 A. The only one that I'm aware of of 22 was was Father Curt Wehmey 22 was was Father Curt Wehmey 22 was was Father Curt Wehmey 24 and/or their families housed or filed 24 and so where are such reports by viand/or their families housed or filed 25 A. I would imagine they would be in the role of delegate for 29 priest file. In the Wehmeyer cave and or report that, we reported it an to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 4 continued as victim or a victim's parents or 5 correct? 8 A. Not with respect to no. 9 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 10 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 11 A. I'm not aware of a list of re- I may have aske this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or priests	orts made by
during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? 2 A. Not that I'm aware of. C. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 202 your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? 3 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 5 this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? 4 A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 2 A. The only one that I'm aware of of was was Father Curt Wehmey was was Father Curt Wehmey and/or their families housed or filed and/or their families housed o	g priests,
during your tenure at any time kept separate files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? 24 A. Not that I'm aware of. 25 Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 26 your predecessors and also the delegate for 27 your predecessors and also the delegate apart? 28 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 29 this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 30 when a victim or a victim's parents or 31 somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that 32 they had been abused or a family member had 33 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 34 place when you took over as vicar general and 35 continued as vicar general for those reports 46 to be relegated to someone, correct? 47 When I came to the organization, I think the 48 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the last time a report was made. The one that was 40 may have glanced at it, in the normal was made while I was there with respect to child 41 place whole I was there with respect to child 42 priest file. In the Wehmeyer can very short time after getting the and/or their families housed or filed a	
files pertaining to sexual misconduct by priests? A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 202 1 your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 22 was was Father Curt Wehmey and you and/or where are such reports by with and/or where are such reports by with and/or their families housed or filed be report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 6 Q. Did you keep any documents or filed own pretaining to this topic of sexual essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or and/or make a report to the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese and/or make a report of the archdiocese and/or make a rep	during my time
priests? A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 202 1 your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 23 Q. And so where are such reports by vicinand/or their families housed or filed and/or their families housed or safe to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentiall	er.
A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. Are you aware that Father McDonough, one of 202 1 your predecessors and also the delegate for 2 safe environment, kept any files separate and 3 apart? 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 5 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 6 environment. 7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 8 somebody like that would call the archdiocese 9 and/or make a report to the archdiocese that 10 they had been abused or a family member had 11 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 12 place when you took over as vicar general and 13 continued as vicar general for those reports 14 to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 8 A. Not with respect to no. 9 Q. Is there a list of victims kept somew 10 they had been abused or a family member had 11 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 12 place when you took over as vicar general and 13 continued as vicar general for those reports 14 to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 8 A. Not with respect to no. 9 Q. Is there a list of victims kept somew 10 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 11 somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asked this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or pricests who had been either accused credibly accused of abuse of minors don't I can't know the I don't know the 16 last time a report was made. The one that was 18 made while I was there with respect to child 19 may have glanced at it, in the new the safe and to report was made at it, in the new the safe and to report was made and the safe are port was made. The one that was 19 may have glanced at it, in the new the safe and to report was made.	ictims
your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had to been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child pour safe environment, kept and separate and to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we report description. 10 Did you keep any documents of sucurary out their investigation. 21 A. Not with respect to no. 22 A. Not with respect to no. 33 A. Not wit	1?
your predecessors and also the delegate for safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had to been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child pour safe environment, kept and separate and to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we report description. 10 Did you keep any documents of sucurary out their investigation. 21 A. Not with respect to no. 22 A. Not with respect to no. 33 A. Not wit	part of that
safe environment, kept any files separate and apart? 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had they had been abused or a family member had they had been abused or a family member had they had been abused or a svicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 2 very short time after getting the to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. A. Not with respect to no. 9 Q. Is there a list of victims sept somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asked this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or did you first see a list of people or did you first see a list of people or did you first see a list of people or 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asked this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or 13 think the priests who had been either accuse credibly accused of abuse of minors 14 A. You know, I don't I don't reca	
2 very short time after getting the apart? 3 apart? 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and 5 this would be in the role of delegate of safe 6 environment. 6 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or 8 somebody like that would call the archdiocese 9 and/or make a report to the archdiocese that 10 they had been abused or a family member had 11 been abused, I assume there was a protocol in 12 place when you took over as vicar general and 13 continued as vicar general for those reports 14 to be relegated to someone, correct? 15 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 16 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 17 don't I can't know the I don't know the 18 last time a report was made. The one that was 19 made while I was there with respect to child 19 may have glanced at it, in the normal report time after getting the to report that, we reported it an 4 essentially stepped back to allow to report that, we reported it an 4 essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 5 4 C. Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexus 8 A. Not with respect to no. 9 9 Q. Is there a list of victims somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asker 13 this, but I can't remember the answer 14 did you first see a list of people or 15 did you first see a list of people or 16 did you first see a list of people or 17 did you know, I don't I don't recall you know, I don't	se, within a
apart? 4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 5 When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there wish respect to child is to carry out that, we reported it an essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 4 Coarry out their investigation. 5 Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexual and this topic of sexual and the standard sexual stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 6 Q. Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexual and this topic of sexual and the standard sexual stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 7 Own pertaining to this topic of sexual and the standard sexual	e permission
4 A. I'm not aware of of that, except and this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. 6 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? 12 A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 4 essentially stepped back to allow to carry out their investigation. 5 Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexus and value and to carry out their investigation. 6 Q. Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexus and value and to the carry out their investigation. 6 Q. Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexus and value and to this topic of sexus and value to the victims and value	nd then
this would be in the role of delegate of safe environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child to carry out their investigation. Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexus own pertaining to this topic of sexus A. Not with respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims kept somew In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims and the respect to no. In the respect to no. Is there a list of victims and the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to no. In the respect to -	w the police
environment. Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 6 Q. Did you keep any documents or files own pertaining to this topic of sexus of substitutions.	
7 Q. When a victim or a victim's parents or somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? 12 A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 7 own pertaining to this topic of sexual own pertaining to this topic of a list of victims on the pertaining to this topic of a list of victims of the pertain pe	
somebody like that would call the archdiocese and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child A. Not with respect to no. 9 Q. Is there a list of victims kept someway. 10 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 11 Somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asked this, but I can't remember the answay did you first see a list of people or credibly accused of abuse of minors or certainly believe there was somewhere. 13 The not aware of a list of victims kept someway. 14 Lim not aware of a list of victims kept someway. 15 A. When I aware of a list of victims kept someway. 16 Lim not aware of a list of victims kept someway. 18 Lim not aware of a list of victims kept someway. 19 A. Victims alist of victims kept someway. 10 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims kept someway. 11 Somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asked this, but I can't remember the answay did you first see a list of people or credibly accused of abuse of minors or credibly accused of ab	al abuse?
and/or make a report to the archdiocese that they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 9 Q. Is there a list of victims kept somev 10 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 11 Q. Is there a list of I may have aske 12 Us there a list of victims kept somev 13 to redibly accuse of a list of victims 14 to priests who had been either accuse 15 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 16 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 17 A. You know, I don't I don't recal 18 certainly believe there was som 19 may have glanced at it, in the no	
they had been abused or a family member had been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 10 A. I'm not aware of a list of victims somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have aske this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or priests who had been either accuse credibly accused of abuse of minors to don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child	where?
been abused, I assume there was a protocol in place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 11 somewhere. 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have aske this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or priests who had been either accused credibly accused of abuse of minors to certainly believe there was som may have glanced at it, in the new	
place when you took over as vicar general and continued as vicar general for those reports to be relegated to someone, correct? A. When I came to the organization, I think the standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 12 Q. Is there a list of I may have asked this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or did you first see a list of I don't people or did you first see a list of I don't people or did you first see a list of I don't people or did you first see a list of people or did you first see a list of people or did you firs	-
13 continued as vicar general for those reports 14 to be relegated to someone, correct? 15 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 16 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 17 don't I can't know the I don't know the 18 last time a report was made. The one that was 19 made while I was there with respect to child 10 this, but I can't remember the answ did you first see a list of people or priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 16 credibly accused of abuse of minors 17 A. You know, I don't I don't receive the certainly believe there was som may have glanced at it, in the new that was may ha	ed you
to be relegated to someone, correct? 15 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 16 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 17 don't I can't know the I don't know the 18 last time a report was made. The one that was 19 made while I was there with respect to child 14 did you first see a list of people or priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 16 credibly accused of abuse of minors 17 A. You know, I don't I don't recall the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 18 certainly believe there was som 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 18 certainly believe there was som 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or abuse of minors 19 may have glanced at it, in the new that was the priests who had been either accused or accused to the priests who had been either accused to the pries	
15 A. When I came to the organization, I think the 16 standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I 17 don't I can't know the I don't know the 18 last time a report was made. The one that was 19 made while I was there with respect to child 15 priests who had been either accused of abuse of minors 16 credibly accused of abuse of minors 17 A. You know, I don't I don't recan the control of the control	
standard way, but not the exclusive way, and I don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child credibly accused of abuse of minors A. You know, I don't I don't reca certainly believe there was som may have glanced at it, in the no	
don't I can't know the I don't know the last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child 17 A. You know, I don't I don't recall the control of the c	
last time a report was made. The one that was made while I was there with respect to child may have glanced at it, in the new terms are the second se	
made while I was there with respect to child 19 may have glanced at it, in the n	
LAU SEKUALADUSE WAS FALIEL CUIT VYELINIEVEL, DUL 140 - I KNOVY LIELE VYAS A TEDOLEDIOV	
21 there had been a practice of it coming in 21 Jay, so but I never saw that.	
22 through the victim's assistance coordinator. 22 (Discussion out of the heat	aring of
23 That was something that was being reviewed. 23 the court reporter)	5
24 Q. I think Andy Eisenzimmer reported that, if a 24 BY MR. ANDERSON:	
25 report came in, he would usually often be 25 Q. As the vicar general, when you cam	ne in in 2009
	5/20/2014 01:11:22

		205			207
1		and continued through, well, actually for four	1		would be the archbishop's decision.
2		years, didn't you want to know who it was that	2	Q.	Did you become aware as vicar general that
3		had been determined to have been a credibly	3		and during your tenure as vicar general that
1		accused offender?	4		certain priests who had offended were
5	A.	That was something that it was clear to me	5		receiving extra monthly payments from the
6		about my job responsibilities. I was not	6		archdiocese?
7		going to be the delegate for safe environment	7	A.	Could you be more specific or could you
8		and I was not gonna be involved in assignment	8		rephrase your question?
9		or supervision of priests. So to do due	9	Q.	Did you become aware that Father Robert
0		diligence, do we have any people credibly	10		Kapoun, for example, who had been adjudicated
1		accused in full-time, active ministry? No. I	11		to have been an offender, was receiving
2		do think we can always get better at the way	12		payments in addition to the ordinary stipends
3		we handled misconduct of priests and that's	13		priests receive and those payments were being
4		what we were about for three years, I think 14	14		made on a monthly basis and authorized by the
5		or 15 different action steps in that regard.	15		archbishop?
6	Q.	Did you feel that as vicar general it was not	16	A.	Yes, I was aware of that.
7		your job to know and/or monitor that?	17	Q.	What do you know about that and why those were
8	Α.	I certainly didn't have a monitoring	18		being made?
9		responsibility. And, again, my	19	A.	I think that happened as a result of a renewed
0		responsibilities as vicar general and	20		focus on internal controls in the archdiocese
1		moderator of the Curia were largely	21		in 2010 or '11, that some questions were being
2		operational and relational with our parishes	22		asked about why are certain people still
3		and to animate the work of the staff. To the	23		why are checks being sent. And as these
4		extent to which staff brought up concerns, I	24		issues came to the fore and as we did fact-
5		wanted the appropriate people to hear about	25		finding on them, we took steps and and I
		wanted the appropriate people to hear about			
		206			
1		206 them	1		208
	0	them.	1 2		208 Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to
2	Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's	2		208 Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had
2	Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who	2 3		Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably.
2 3 4	Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue	2 3 4		Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the
2 3 4 5		them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct?	2 3 4 5		Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went,
2 3 4 5 6	Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would	2 3 4 5 6	0	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but
2 3 4 5 6 7		them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8		them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9		Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Α.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10		Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	Α.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	Α.	Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3	Α.	Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4	Α.	Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5	Α.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	Α.	Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that decision made by the archdiocese?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if in fact they're still receiving payments.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 9	A. Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that decision made by the archdiocese? I learned about that decision at some point, I don't I can't recall when. And when did you learn of that decision?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if in fact they're still receiving payments. Is Father Thurner, spelled with a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0	A. Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that decision made by the archdiocese? I learned about that decision at some point, I don't I can't recall when.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if in fact they're still receiving payments.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	A. Q. A. Q.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that decision made by the archdiocese? I learned about that decision at some point, I don't I can't recall when. And when did you learn of that decision?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if in fact they're still receiving payments. Is Father Thurner, spelled with a T-h-u-r-n-e-r, one of those you know to have been receiving such payments?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 1 8 1 8 1 9 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8 1 8	A. Q. A. Q.	Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that decision made by the archdiocese? I learned about that decision at some point, I don't I can't recall when. And when did you learn of that decision? I I don't recall, but it's it's it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if in fact they're still receiving payments. Is Father Thurner, spelled with a T-h-u-r-n-e-r, one of those you know to have
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Q. A.	them. Final analysis, it's the archbishop's responsibility to make sure that priests who have become known to be offenders not continue in ministry, correct? In the end, it's the archbishop's, I would say, one of his most important responsibilities. Did you become aware that the case of John Doe 76C, case against Tom Adamson and the archdiocese, wound its way through the courts and went to the Supreme Court and at some point in time the archdiocese made a decision to tax Jim Keenan, the victim who had brought the case, for costs of, I think it was, \$67,000? Did you become aware of that decision made by the archdiocese? I learned about that decision at some point, I don't I can't recall when. And when did you learn of that decision? I I don't recall, but it's it's it's resonating.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A.	Jennifer certainly did good work on this, to to move people off the payments who had been on payments, or at least presumably. There was that internal control issue at the archdiocese and whether those payments went, don't know, but What were those payments called internally? You know, I I don't know. All I know is that, again, that was something that Jennifer brought to my attention, and as soon as we did, we tried to take steps to move through those situations. Were you aware that Kern, Jerome Kern, was receiving payments such as that? You know, I'm gonna be I I Kapoun or Kapoun's name is familiar to me. I I'm sure there were others and we wanted to treat them all the same way, let's move this off if in fact they're still receiving payments. Is Father Thurner, spelled with a T-h-u-r-n-e-r, one of those you know to have been receiving such payments?

		209			211
1		to have been one of those included in	1	A.	Yes.
2	A.	Do I know for certain? No.	2	Q.	For risk assessment pertaining to childhood
3	Q.	Do you know Brown to have been?	3		sexual abuse?
4	A.	Don't know for certain.	4	A.	No. I mentioned yeah.
5	Q.	Do you know Kampa to have been?	5	Q.	Are there any priests who you now have learned
6	Α.	Kampa. I'm trying to think of of cases or	6		by reason of public revelations or other
7		situations that would have been raised. I	7		sources that you should have sent for
8		don't Kampa. Perhaps.	8		assessment of risk for childhood sexual abuse
9	Q.	Do you know Krautkremer to have been?	9		that weren't?
10	A.	I don't.	10	A.	Not during my tenure as vicar general.
11	Q.	Do you know Stevens to have been?	11	Q.	If I can just ask this guy, I'm almost done.
12	Α.	Stevens?	12		(Discussion out of the hearing of
13	Q.	Yes.	13		the court reporter)
14	Α.	I don't know if that payment was the same	14		BY MR. ANDERSON:
15		payment or a payment for the services that he	15	Q.	Before you became vicar general, did you have
16		had provided to the archdiocese.	16		any experience with childhood sexual abuse by
17	Q.	What do you know about payments being received	17		adults or priests?
18		by Father Gil Gustafson while you were vicar	18	A.	You know, apart from life experience of
19		general?	19		people, I'm aware of how damaging and
20	A.	I apart from pension payments that priests	20		crippling that can be in people's lives and
21		would have a a right to and then any of	21		the violation of trust that takes place.
22		these other payments that you're talking	22	Q.	As a member of the clergy or having been
23		about, I'm not aware of.	23		ordained for many years I can't remember
104	_		۱.,		the data of commendation. What was \$12
24	Q.	Did you become aware of, Father, that Gil	24		the date of your ordination. What was it?
25	Q.	Did you become aware of, Father, that Gil Gustafson was receiving disability payments	24 25	A.	About 15 years ago.
	Q.				About 15 years ago.
		Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia?			About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've
25		Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case.	25		About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received
25		Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia?	25		About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests
1 2	Α.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information?	25 1 2		About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what
1 2 3	Α.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to	25 1 2 3		About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today?
1 2 3 4	A. Q.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information?	25 1 2 3 4		212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would
1 2 3 4 5	A. Q.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese.	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q.	About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward.
1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Q.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q.	212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q.	212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Q. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. A. Q.	About 15 years ago. 212 Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Q. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. A. Q.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Q. A. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A. A.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you and other officials of the archdiocese utilize	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right. (Discussion out of the hearing of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Q. A. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you and other officials of the archdiocese utilize treatment centers for purposes of evaluation	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter)
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you and other officials of the archdiocese utilize treatment centers for purposes of evaluation of whether priests, certain priests posed a	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. A.	for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you and other officials of the archdiocese utilize treatment centers for purposes of evaluation of whether priests, certain priests posed a risk of harm and their fitness to be in	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A. Q.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: We're going to go into a part of the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. A.	Gustafson was receiving disability payments 210 for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you and other officials of the archdiocese utilize treatment centers for purposes of evaluation of whether priests, certain priests posed a risk of harm and their fitness to be in ministry and whether they posed a risk of harm	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: We're going to go into a part of the deposition that we call sealed now, that means
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Q. A. A.	for the diagnosis of pedophilia? I wasn't aware of that, if that's the case. If that's the case, is that a disturbing piece of information? As I already mentioned, any we wanted to clean up everything we were doing in the archdiocese. Did you know that the archdiocese had a segregated separate account, the 1-515 for payments to priests who had offended and for other payments to related to childhood sexual abuse? I can't be certain, but I think that's the same thing we were just talking about. During your work as the vicar general, did you and other officials of the archdiocese utilize treatment centers for purposes of evaluation of whether priests, certain priests posed a risk of harm and their fitness to be in	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. A. Q. A. Q. A.	Okay. Let's say in the 15 years that you've been a priest, have you yourself ever received reports or had suspicions of other priests committing sexual abuse of minors beyond what has been discussed today? Not that I can recall or I certainly would have encouraged them to come forward. Have you ever reported to law enforcement any suspicions of childhood sexual abuse yourself? Of child sexual abuse? Yes. No. But I would do it whether I was a mandated or a voluntary reporter. Because it's the right thing to do? That's right. (Discussion out of the hearing of the court reporter) BY MR. ANDERSON: We're going to go into a part of the

24

25

23 Q. Did you have any involvement in sending any

evaluation for risk assessment?

priest for purposes of an assessment or

23

24 25

040	215
213	
1	1
2	2
3	3
4	4
5	5
6	6
7	7
8	8
9	9
10	10
11	11
12	12
13	13
14	14
	15
15	I .
16	16
17	17
18	18
19	19
20	20
21	21
22	22
23	23
24	24
25	25
214	216
1	1
2	2
	3
3	4
4 -	5
5	
6	6
7	7
8	8
9	9
10	10
11	11
12	12
13	13
14	14
15	15
16	16
17	17
18	18
19	19
20	20
21	21
	22
22	23
23	
24 25	24 25
	,

	217	21	9
1		1	-
2		2	
		3	
3			
4	1	4	
5	1	5	
6	1	6	
7		7	
8		8	
	1	9	
9	1		
10		10	
11		11	
12		12	
13		13	
14		14	
15		15	
16		16	
17		17	
18		18	
19		19	
· · ·		20	
20			
21		21	
22		22	
23		23	
24		24	
25		25	
25	040		20
	218		20
1		1	
2		2	
3		3	
4		4	
5		5	
		6	
6			
7		7	
8		8	
9		9	
10		10	
11	Y	11	
		12	
12	II.		
13		13	
14		14	
15		15	
16		16	
17	N. Carlotte	17	
1		18	
18			
19		19	
20		20	
21		21	
22		22	
		23	
23			
24		24	
25		25	

		221			223
1			1		particularly I wasn't foreseeing this
2			2		situation. If I was seeing this situation, I
3			3		probably would have never written this
4			4		document. But I we just need all to to
5			5		take responsibility for for things that
6			6		that we do and I thought it was important
7			7		that, you know, Father Wehmeyer we had
8			8		nothing to know and and I would agree
9			9		certainly with the archdiocese on this,
10			10		nothing to know that Wehmeyer, or at least in
11			11		real time, that Wehmeyer was a threat to
12			12		children. But, obviously, as you look back on
13			13		it, when you find out that a woman's coming in
14			14		and making that accusation, but, again, for me
15			15		the standard had been met well before any of
16	Q.	Okay. I'm going to go off the sealed record	16		that and I just thought that should be in my
17		and back onto the record and I'm about ready	17		record.
18		to conclude, so I'm showing you now as a part	18	Q.	Did you get a response from the archbishop to
19		of the unsealed record, Father, what we've	19		this?
20		marked Exhibit 28. And what is this?	20	A.	Not that I'm aware of.
21	A.	Well, it seems it's it's a memo from me	21	Q.	Well, you wrote to him; if anybody was made
22		to the archbishop, it's essentially stating	22		aware of it, it should be you, shouldn't it?
23		the things and the concerns that I had brought	23		You asked for it, right?
24		to the archbishop about why I didn't think	24	A.	I did.
25		Father Wehmeyer should be in active ministry.	25	Q.	So the answer is no, you got no response?
		222			224
1	Q.	222 Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and	1	A.	
1 2	Q.		1 2	Α.	
1	Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and		Α.	I think very closely after that I may have
2	Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your	2	A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the
2 3		Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop?	2 3		I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization.
2 3 4		Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've	2 3 4		I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the
2 3 4 5		Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of	2 3 4 5	Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this?
2 3 4 5 6	Α.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular.	2 3 4 5 6	Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't
2 3 4 5 6 7	Α.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Α.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. A. Q. A.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break.it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. A. Q. A.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. A. Q. A.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. A. Q. A.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. A. Q. A.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break.it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled against	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop. Did you feel that you were, at the time you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break.it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop. Did you feel that you were, at the time you wrote this memo to the archbishop, being
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as a pastor. I believe it is in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop. Did you feel that you were, at the time you wrote this memo to the archbishop, being scapegoated for the Wehmeyer situation that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as a pastor. I believe it is in accord with justice as many believe I was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop. Did you feel that you were, at the time you wrote this memo to the archbishop, being scapegoated for the Wehmeyer situation that emerged?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Q. A. Q. A.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as a pastor. I believe it is in accord with justice as many believe I was complicit in your decision. Thank you."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop. Did you feel that you were, at the time you wrote this memo to the archbishop, being scapegoated for the Wehmeyer situation that emerged? No. I did not.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Q. A. Q.	Now, you dated this September 28th, 2013, and what had happened that precipitated your having written this memo to the archbishop? You know, apart from the events that we've already spoken about, I can't think of anything in particular. Well, let's break it down. It states, you wrote why don't you read what you wrote, then I'll ask you a question? (Examining documents) Okay. Just read it out loud and do it slowly so he can record it. You want me to read it? Yes, please, you wrote it. "Unless you are planning to publicly clarify what advice you received" that should be "from me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as a pastor. I believe it is in accord with justice as many believe I was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. A. Q. A. Q.	I think very closely after that I may have moved, you know, resigned and moved out of the organization. So you were were you a vicar general at the time of this? Yes, I believe. I don't This is September 28th, 2013. I I I believe so, yeah. When you state, "I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role; that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as pastor," did you counsel him as you wrote here? Yes, that would be the advice that I had given him back at the time when it became known to me, and I encouraged Jennifer to write what she knew to the archbishop. Did you feel that you were, at the time you wrote this memo to the archbishop, being scapegoated for the Wehmeyer situation that emerged?

		225	227
1	A.	I the new cycle of assignments is is	1 I, FATHER PETER LAIRD, do hereby certify that
2		happening and and that's something that I'm	2 I have read the foregoing transcript of my
3		very much considering, yeah.	3 deposition and believe the same to be true and
4	Q.	Do you feel like you've been burned?	4 correct, except as follows: (Noting the page
5	A.	No. I think the the church does an	5 number and line number of the change or
6		enormous good and I think one of the things it	6 addition and the reason for it)
7		needs to continue to do is get better and	7
8		better and better and and misconduct is	8
9		certainly one of those areas, all of human	9
10		relations, human resources.	10
11		(Discussion out of the hearing of	11
12		the court reporter)	12
13		BY MR. ANDERSON:	13
14	Q.	The archbishop is reported to have been	14
15		recorded by audio and by MPR as having said to	15
16		fellow priests that he feels the worst for	16
17		you. Do you recall hearing that	17
18	A.	No.	18
19	Q.	news and that account as reported by MPR?	19
20	Α.	No.	20
21		(Discussion out of the hearing of	21
22		the court reporter)	22 Subscribed to and sworn
23		BY MR. ANDERSON:	23 before me this day
24	Q.	If you are given an assignment in June when	24 of, 2014.
25	٠.	they are routinely handed to priests, is it	25
		226	
1		your intention to accept it?	
2	Α.	I I yes, I very seriously want to be	228
3		considerate of that opportunity.	1 STATE OF MINNESOTA 2 COUNTY OF RAMSEY
4		MR. ANDERSON: That's all I have.	2 COUNTY OF RAMSEY
5		Thanks, Father.	I hereby certify that I reported the deposition of FATHER PETER LAIRD, on the 12th
6		THE WITNESS: Thank you.	day of May, 2014, in St. Paul, Minnesota, and that the witness was by me first duly sworn to tell the whole truth;
7		MR. KINSELLA: Off the video record.	6 That the testimony was transcribed under my direction and is a true record of the
8			testimony of the witness; 8 That the cost of the original has been charged
10			o to the party who noticed the deposition, and that all parties who ordered copies have been charged at the same rate for such copies;
11			11 That I am not a relative or employee or attorney or counsel of any of the parties, or
12			<pre>12 a relative or employee of such attorney or counsel;</pre>
13			That I am not financially interested in the action and have no contract with the parties,
14			attorneys, or persons with an interest in the 15 action that affects or has a substantial
15			tendency to affect my impartiality; 16 That the right to read and sign the deposition
16			by the witness was not waived, and a copy was provided to him for his review;
17			18 WITNESS MY HAND AND SEAL THIS 14th 19 day of May, 2014.
18			20
19			21 Gary W. Hermes
20			22
21			23
21			23 24
21 22			23 24

Member Supported · Join Now >

THE CURRENT

CLASSICAL

Member info Support Shop

Search MPR

GO

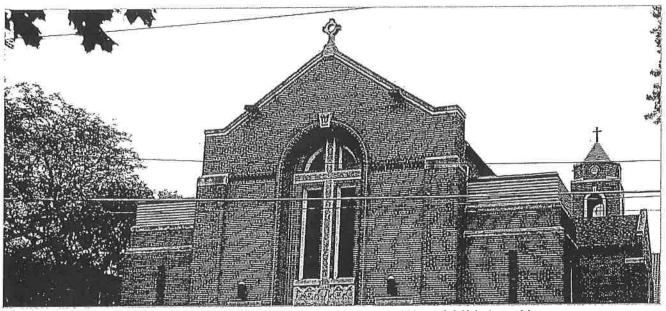
Weather Report > Traffic Report >

Mobile Newsletters RSS Feeds Podcasts



Archdiocese knew of priest's sexual misbehavior, yet kept him in ministry

September 23, 2013



Curtis Wehmeyer's eight years as a St. Paul priest are dotted with episodes of risky, sex-fueled behavior — and the leaders of the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis knew all about it. Last year, the parish of Blessed Sacrament faced a horror: Wehmeyer was convicted for his sexual abuse of two teenage boys. (MPR Photo/Jennifer Simonson)

LISTEN The story

Sept. 23, 2013 The archdiocese knew about Wehmeyer's troubles, yet allowed him to be a

E-mall this page Print this page Tweet this page Share this

Curtis Wehmeyer kept his white 2006 camper parked outside Blessed Sacrament Church in St. Paul where he served for six years, three of them as pastor.

With the shades drawn, Wehmeyer could avoid the obligations of priestly life. He got drunk, smoked pot and looked at child pornography. He also lured to the camper two boys whose mother worked at the parish, plied them with alcohol, turned on pornography and told them to touch themselves. Several times, he touched one of the boys, according to police records.

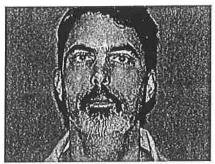


Explore the full investigation Clergy abuse, cover-up and crisis in the Twin Cities Catholic church

The family trusted "Father Curt." As a priest, he had special powers. He could anoint the sick and baptize the young. Maybe, the mother hoped, he could inspire one of her sons to become a priest.

That hope died last summer when one of the boys told his aunt what happened in the camper. The mother went to another priest, and then to the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis. Soon after, police arrested Wehmeyer, who pleaded guilty to sexually

Ex 189



Curtis Wehmeyer (Photo courtesy of Minnesota Department of Corrections)

abusing the boys, ages 12 and 14, and possessing child pornography. A judge sentenced the priest to five years in prison.

Interactive timeline: Follow the progression of Wehmeyer's misconduct

In public statements, the archdiocese expressed regret for "the pain caused by clergy misconduct" and offered support to victims. And it emphasized that it immediately reported the allegations to police. "They did the right thing," Ramsey County Attorney John Choi said in September 2012.

The message from the archdiocese was clear – this wouldn't be like the many horrific clergy sex abuse cases that rocked the Roman

Catholic Church a decade ago. Times had changed. The safety of children mattered more than the career of a predator priest.

The reality was far different. This wasn't the first time Wehmeyer had been in trouble. Top archdiocese leaders knew of Wehmeyer's sexual compulsions for nearly a decade but kept him in ministry and failed to warn parishioners, according to canon lawyer Jennifer Haselberger, who resigned in April, and dozens of other interviews and documents.

A memo written in 2011 obtained by MPR News from police shows the former vicar general – the top deputy of the archdiocese – did not want parish employees to know about Wehmeyer's past.

"At every step of the way, this could have been prevented," Haselberger said. "This is just failure after failure after failure after failure."

The memo

The decision in 2011 to still keep Wehmeyer's sexual behavior secret came at a time when the Rev. Kevin McDonough was assuring the archdiocese's 800,000 parishioners that the church was doing everything it could to protect children from abuse. Across the nation bishops were being forced to confront their decisions to protect priests and hide abuse, which resulted in millions of dollars in payments to victims. At the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis, the fallout from the clergy sex abuse scandal had been minimal.

McDonough likely knows more about clergy sexual abuse cases than anyone else at the archdiocese. He served as vicar general from 1991 to 2008 under Archbishops John Roach and Harry Flynn and more recently served as the "delegate for safe environment," a job that includes oversight of all child abuse prevention efforts in the archdiocese. He quietly left that role earlier this month.



The Rev. Kevin McDonough served as vicar general the archbishop's second in command—from 1991 to 2008. He's pastor of two parishes and has long been a leader within the archdiocese. (Getty Images/File 2007)

In an interview with MPR News in 2010, McDonough said priests need to be held to a high standard. "The reality is our first obligation is to protect the members of the church," he said. "So we ought to be, of course, a hundred times stricter against anyone who could harm especially the vulnerable members of our church."

LISTEN 2010 McDonough interview with MPR News
April 5, 2010 "Clergy sex abuse and the response from the Catholic church"

At the time he said that, McDonough already knew that Wehmeyer had engaged in troubling sexual encounters — that he had approached young men for sex at a bookstore and cruised nearby parks.

In the 2011 memo to the head of the archdiocese's program for monitoring priests who posed a risk, McDonough explained why he thought parish employees didn't need to know about Wehmeyer's actions.

"I think that you share with me the opinion that he really was not all that interested in an actual sexual encounter, but rather was obtaining some stimulation by 'playing with fire,'" McDonough wrote. "This sort of behavior would not show up in the workplace."

McDonough also asked Wehmeyer for his opinion on whether to tell parish employees. Wehmeyer, who by that time had already sexually abused the children of a parish employee, advised against it.

McDonough wrote, "I agree with Father Curtis that disclosure there would only serve to out his sexual identity questions (which, by the way, would be unlikely to surprise any observant person in the parish!)"

He concluded, "My recommendation is that we would encourage (or even require) Father Wehmeyer to disclose his pattern of self-destructive behavior to a small circle of trusted friends."

McDonough sent a copy of the memo to the Rev. Peter Laird, the current vicar general.

The Rev. Kevin McDonough, acting as the archdiocese's "delegate for safe environment," sent this memo in May 2011.

McDonough, in an interview with MPR News last week, said he still thinks that his response was appropriate and the risk zero, given the information available at the time. "Nothing, nothing in this man's behavior known to us would have convinced any reasonable person that he was likely to harm kids," he said.

Laird and Archbishop John Nienstedt declined to be interviewed for this story. Wehmeyer, who is in prison in St. Cloud, also declined an interview request.

"A grave danger," says one lawyer

St. Paul attorney Jeff Anderson exposed the clergy sex abuse cover-up in Minnesota in the 1980s. Since then, he's filed lawsuits on behalf of thousands of victims of sexual abuse across the country.

"The review of this [McDonough's] memo sounds an absolute alarm that this guy is a grave danger," Anderson said. "And any parent that is told of even a part of the contents of this memo would never allow their kids to be even close to this ... priest."

Anderson said the memo shows the archdiocese continues to cover up sexual acts by clergy and protect the reputation of its priests at the expense of the faithful.

"How many more are there being concealed and protected and given safe harbor by this archbishop and the choices he's making in real time right now?" Anderson said. "It's very upsetting."

Thomas Doyle, a Dominican priest who was one of the earliest national whistleblowers on clergy sex abuse in the 1980s, said the memo shows that parents cannot trust the archdiocese to protect their children.

"Celibate clergy who aren't trained in psychology are in no position to make that kind of a judgment call over someone like Wehmeyer," he said.



St. Paul attorney Jeff Anderson has been representing victims of sexual abuse across the country for nearly 30 years. (MPR Photo/File 2010)

Doyle called the memo "goofy, quasi-psychological mumbo jumbo."

"I mean, sit him down with a group of his peers and disclose to them what his problems are so that they'll help him mature? Wait a minute, come on. That's nonsense," he said.

Predator priest

Wehmeyer was born in Michigan in 1964, the product of an affair between a married woman and an unknown man. He had a "chaotic childhood," his lawyer told a judge early this year. Before moving to Minnesota, he studied industrial design and technology at Northern Michigan University.

Wehmeyer later enrolled in night classes at the University of St. Thomas, where he received a bachelor's degree. Then he spent nearly two years with the Carmelite brothers at St. Michael in West St. Paul before deciding to enter St. Paul Seminary, according to a 2001 article in The Catholic Spirit newspaper headlined, "Architect drafts exciting new blueprint."

The newspaper profiled the newly ordained Wehmeyer, then 36, and included a photo of "Father Curtis" with short dark hair, a neatly trimmed goatee and a smile. He had just been assigned as associate pastor of St. Joseph's Catholic Church in West St. Paul.



The Catholic Spirit profiled the Rev. Curtis Wehmeyer iust before his ordination. (MPR Photo/Tom Scheck)

Wehmeyer told the newspaper he looked forward to helping people in need. He added that some of the rules of architecture also apply to the priesthood.

"A priest needs to stay in the parameters of what the church teaches," Wehmeyer said. "But the church, in her wisdom, allows a space that the priest can operate out of with a certain creativity to reach people where they're coming from."

Three years later – in 2004 – Wehmeyer approached two young men ages 19 and 20 for sex at a Barnes & Noble store in Roseville. "It was really strange, the way he came on to us," one of the men, Andy Chapeau, said in an interview with MPR News.

Wehmeyer leaned close to one of the men and said, "Are you f-horny right now?"

A Catholic parishioner and family friend who learned of the encounter took statements from the two men and sent them to McDonough, along with his own letter expressing alarm. The parishioner told McDonough that he had a 15-year-old son who attended a youth group with Wehmeyer.

McDonough met with the concerned parishioner and one of the men approached by Wehmeyer at the bookstore. He assured them that Wehmeyer was receiving counseling. The parishioner wasn't satisfied with McDonough's answers, and he worried that he might hear about Wehmeyer in the news years

later. When that happened, the parishioner wrote a furious letter to Nienstedt, the archbishop.

In an interview with MPR News, the parishioner declined to discuss what happened, calling it a "painful experience."

After Wehmeyer's actions at the bookstore, the archdiocese sent him to St. Luke Institute, a treatment center in Silver Spring, Md., for clergy with sexual and psychological disorders. When Wehmeyer returned he was supposed to attend regular Sexaholics Anonymous meetings and report his attendance to then-Archbishop Harry Flynn, Haselberger said.

"I know I shouldn't be here"

Wehmeyer didn't stay out of trouble for long.

An officer spotted the priest, wearing a plaid shirt and jeans, inside a pickup truck at a popular cruising spot at a St. Paul park one afternoon in 2006. Wehmeyer told the officer he didn't know the area was a popular place for anonymous sex.

Contact the reporter

· Madeleine Baran email: mbaran@mpr.org | call: 651-290-1021

Help us tell this story

Do you have a story to share? If you have insight into this story or others like it that you'd like to share with us, please tell us.

"The only thing he said was, 'I'm a priest. I know I shouldn't be here," the officer recalled.

Wehmeyer left, but circled back twice.

The officer knew McDonough, the vicar general, as the person at the archdiocese who handled clergy sex cases. Although the officer hadn't seen Wehmeyer breaking the law, he wanted to warn the church.

"They would have other little pieces that I wouldn't have, put it all together, they might be able to act on it, if they had other suspicions," he said. "It might be just enough for them to do something to prevent another child from being hurt."

He headed over to the Chancery on Summit Avenue in St. Paul to meet with McDonough. While the officer explained how he found Wehmeyer in the park, McDonough pulled out a book that looked like a yearbook for priests. "He opened it up to a page with, I don't know, 20 pictures on the page and said, 'Do you recognize anyone on this page?' And I said, 'Yeah, that's him right there,'" he said.

McDonough told the officer that the priest had already gotten in trouble for flirting with a young man at a bookstore, and that the archdiocese was "going to have a very serious follow-up and intercede ... Whether it was treatment or discipline, I have no knowledge," the officer said.

That year, Flynn moved Wehmeyer to Blessed Sacrament Church in St. Paul to serve as parochial administrator.



The Church of the Blessed Sacrament is on St. Paul's east side at the intersection of White Bear and Lacrosse Avenues. It merged with St. Thomas the Apostle under the archdiocese's 2011 reorganization plan to form the Parish of the Blessed Sacrament. (MPR Photo/Jennifer Simonson)

New archbishop, same priest

Nienstedt was appointed archbishop in 2008 after Flynn retired. He hired Haselberger as the archdiocese's chancellor for canonical affairs. She advised the archbishop on the internal laws of the Roman Catholic Church, which include specific procedures on the handling of grave sins like child sexual abuse, and ran the records department.

A few months after she arrived, Haselberger received an angry phone call from Wehmeyer, who believed he was supposed to be listed as the pastor of Blessed Sacrament, not simply as an administrator. Haselberger opened Wehmeyer's file and realized there was no background check on the priest, even though the diocese had a policy that required background checks for all clergy.

Haselberger kept looking, and saw documents that reported Wehmeyer had a sexual addiction and the archdiocese knew about it

She knew that Nienstedt was considering whether to promote Wehmeyer, so she sent him a memo alerting him to review the file. She also attached a copy of the earlier psychological and sexual assessment of Wehmeyer. The priest's personnel file included evidence that Wehmeyer had violated the archdiocese's code of conduct several times.

Haselberger assumed that would end Wehmeyer's career as a priest. It did not.

While she waited for a response, the archdiocese continued to receive reports on Wehmeyer — three in 2009.

In one case, a priest called to say that Wehmeyer had approached him for sex.

Someone else reported seeing Wehmeyer acting suspiciously with boys at a campground. Those were the same boys Wehmeyer was later accused of abusing, Haselberger said. The archdiocese's child safety policy forbids priests from spending time overnight alone with a child.



Jennifer Haselberger served as chancellor for canonical affairs for the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis from August 2008 to her resignation in April 2013. (MPR photo/Jennifer Simonson)

Haselberger saw handwritten notes from then-Vicar General Paul Sirba about the campground complaint. Sirba called the mother of the boys and said she needed to help Wehmeyer observe appropriate boundaries, she said. Sirba, who is now the bishop of Duluth, did not return a call for comment.

Archbishop John Nienstedt was appointed to lead the Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis in 2008.

(MPR photo/Jennifer Simonson)

Then, around midnight after his 45th birthday in September 2009, Wehmeyer drove drunk to a Kwik Trip gas station in Spring Valley and tried to pick up some teenagers. He asked one teenage boy how old he was and invited him to his campsite to celebrate his birthday.

When a sheriff's deputy arrived, Wehmeyer pleaded with the officer not to arrest him.

"Wehmeyer stated he cannot get in trouble because he is a Catholic priest and way too many people depend on him," Fillmore County

Sheriff Deputy Tim Rasmussen wrote in his report.

Rasmussen told Wehmeyer he was under arrest for drunk driving, and the priest asked to call Joseph Kueppers, a St. Paul lawyer in private practice who was one of his parishioners. Kueppers is now the top attorney for the archdiocese.

In 2009, Nienstedt appointed Wehmeyer as pastor of Blessed Sacrament and St. Thomas the Apostle, two St. Paul parishes that later merged.

Haselberger remembers the day she learned that Wehmeyer had sexually abused boys at Blessed Sacrament. She was walking past Andrew Eisenzimmer, the archdiocese's top attorney at the time, in the Chancery hallway.

"We've got another allegation of abuse," he said.

Haselberger followed him into his office and asked for the name of the priest.

Wehmeyer.

"But I warned them," she said.

Police investigation

The Archdiocese of St. Paul and Minneapolis said in a statement that it immediately reported the allegations of sexual abuse by Wehmeyer to police. However, the St. Paul Police Department investigative file indicates that the archdiocese did not talk to police for several days. It also never told police about Wehmeyer's past sexual behavior.

The horrific secret began to unravel on May 31, 2012, according to the police report, when two young girls in the same family told their mother that one of their brothers might have sexually abused them. The mother didn't understand how the boy could've learned about sex already. She asked him if he'd been watching pornography.

Yes, the boy said. Wehmeyer showed it to him.

Wehmeyer, Based upon disclosures by the victims in file 62-6 obtained for the computer and electronic devices of the defend examination, approximately 100 images of child pomography computer. Wehmeyer was charged with 17 counts of possessive counts relating to still images and three counts relating to vide:

In the court records: Police found roughly 100 images of child pornography on the priest's computer.

The mother confronted Wehmeyer and he denied it.

Wehmeyer then invited the mother and her son into the living room of the rectory. He said he'd caught the boy using his computer in the camper — and he asked him to confess. The boy denied it "and hung his head down" in disbelief, the police report said.

A few days later, the mother met with the Rev. John Paul Erickson at the Church of Saint Agnes and told him that she thought one of her boys had sexually abused her two younger daughters. Erickson

urged her to call police. There's no indication in the police file that Erickson called police. Minnesota law requires priests to report allegations of child abuse, unless the priest learns of the allegation during confession.

The mother then talked to a relative who suggested that maybe someone had sexually abused her son. The relative came to their home and asked the boy if he wanted to talk to her about it. He "broke down crying and said yes he did," the relative later told police. One of the other brothers also talked, and they both described sexual abuse by Wehmeyer, according to the police report.

After introducing myself to and a findured about and and a disclosure of abuse, sometime in June of 2012 and asked to come over comp and her husband (and asked to come over comp and her husband (and asked to come over comp and her husband (and asked to come over comp and her husband (and asked to see a state of the him. I said to began to cry and looke the was stuggling to say something.

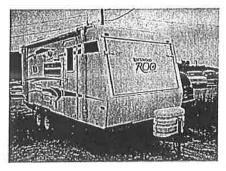
Wanted to speak with the alone. The In the police report: The boy told his relative about

the abuse.

The mother called Erickson and told him about the allegations that Wehmeyer sexually abused her two boys. Erickson told the mother that he needed to report it to the archdiocese.

The mother called Erickson again on June 14. She told him that her son said Wehmeyer showed him pornography, gave him beer and cigarettes, exposed his genitals to the boy and touched the boy. Erickson told the mother she needed to report it to police.

Four days later, the mother called the director of the archdiocese's victim assistance program and scheduled a meeting for the next day. At that meeting, program director Greta Sawyer recorded an interview with the boy, before anyone who worked for the police had talked to him.



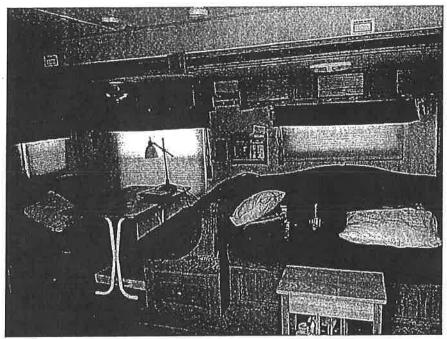
On June 20, Deacon John Vomastek, the clergy services director, emailed a St. Paul police commander in reference to the case. "The person we talked about will be relieved of duties tomorrow," Vomastek wrote.

Before police arrived, McDonough and Vomastek confronted Wehmeyer at the Blessed Sacrament rectory, according to police. McDonough took the priest's handgun and one of his computers and told Wehmeyer he needed to move out.

McDonough also told business administrator Debbie Phillips that Wehmeyer was being removed as pastor because of credible Wehmeyer parked his camper in the Blessed Sacrament parking lot. (Photo courtesy of the St. Paul Police Department) allegations of child sexual abuse. At a meeting later in the day, Phillips was told not to say anything to employees or parishioners.

That same day, Wehmeyer was getting ready to leave when Sgt. William Gillet of the St. Paul sex crimes unit showed up.

The priest's eyes were damp. "It was not watery from tears," Gillet said. "I think watery from fright."



According to police and court records, the abuse occurred in Wehmeyer's camper, which he parked at the church during the summer months for easy access to take on camping trips, or as a retreat while he was at the parish. (Photo courtesy of the St. Paul Police Department)

Wehmeyer refused to answer questions. Gillet tracked Wehmeyer's camper to a storage facility in Oakdale the next day. Gillet said he suspects Wehmeyer destroyed evidence because it was mostly empty. Police retrieved the computer and the gun from the archdiocese but didn't get much cooperation from McDonough, who never returned the investigator's calls, said Gillet.

McDonough said he doesn't remember getting any phone calls from Gillet. "I have many, many people tell me they're calling me and they can't reach me," he said, because people forget to leave a message.

The police file suggests Wehmeyer was trying to gain access to other children. Police received a call last August from the leader of a Catholic youth group called Service to the Cross. She said

Wehmeyer wanted to be the group's spiritual director. She said she refused because she felt "uncomfortable" with him.

She told police that Wehmeyer hosted a youth group meeting at his church and brought his camper to a youth retreat in July 2011. About a year ago, she recalled, Wehmeyer said parishioners should pray for priests for "sins of sexuality."

Police said they're also investigating whether another boy was abused by Wehmeyer.

A reckoning

Haselberger said her life changed when she realized that she did not protect two children from an abusive priest.

- she is leader of a youth group called "Service I

she reports meeting and talking with the suspe
 suspect wanted to be spiritual director of the yesuspect made her "uncomfortable".

 she reports suspect hosted a meeting at Bless Outing MN last week of July 2011.

- suspect brought camping trailer to retreat and In the police report: The youth group leader

relayed her concerns to police.

"From the very moment, I've been asking myself, 'What else could I have done? What pressure did I not apply? Who didn't I talk to? What on earth could have happened?" Haselberger said.

"It's an enormous sense of guilt, and one of the things I found so troubling in the aftermath is that from where I was standing, I was the only person experiencing it."

McDonough, now the pastor of two churches, remains a prominent, influential figure in the Twin Cities. As he looks back, he said, he wishes that Wehmeyer had never become a priest. "I have tremendous, tremendous regrets about the outcome... But I have no regrets based on the information we have."

Child sexual abuse: Get help

- · Minnesota Coalition Against Sexual Assault
- · Project Pathfinder
- · Prevent Child Abuse Minnesota
- · Minnesota Department of Health

After the arrest, Haselberger recalled that no one at the senior level at the archdiocese held meetings to talk about how the abuse happened or how to help the victims. Instead, officials focused on how to spin the story as an example of the church's quick response to allegations of sexual abuse.

"I've been asking myself, 'What else could I have done? What pressure did I not apply? Who didn't I talk to?'"

- Jennifer Haselberger, former top canon lawyer for the archdiocese "I had a hard time with that, that attitude and the desire to portray it that way, instead of to be honest," she said. "There were a lot of senior staff that should have been wearing sackcloth and ashes and praying the rosary around the Cathedral in hopes that people would forgive us for letting this happen," she said.

After Wehmeyer pleaded guilty, Haselberger said she worked around the clock reviewing court records and drafted a letter for Archbishop Nienstedt to give to the Vatican requesting that Wehmeyer be kicked out of the priesthood. Nienstedt was already going to Rome in late November, so Haselberger assumed he could carry the letter with him.

"Father [Vicar General Peter] Laird came into my office with the file that I had prepared for the archbishop and gave it to me and said, 'You're going to have to send it FedEx.' And I was like, 'What? I thought the archbishop was going to carry it.' And he said something of the extent of that he didn't want to be bothered."

Laird left for Rome the following day.

Nearly a year later, the archdiocese is still waiting for an answer from the Vatican.

Even though no one had listened to her concerns about Wehmeyer, Haselberger hoped that would change after the archdiocese learned that he had abused two children.

"The people who were making the decisions not to disclose, the people who were making the decisions to appoint him in light of all this information, that we were monitoring him but failed to notice all of these incredible things, we should all be held responsible," she said.

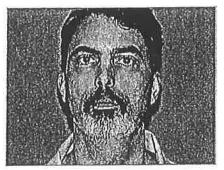
"And as Catholics, thankfully, even if it doesn't happen in this life, we know it will in the next. There will be a reckoning."



The Rev. Peter Laird succeeded the Rev. Kevin McDonough — and, briefly, the Rev. Paul Sirba, who is now bishop of Duluth — as vicar general, the archbishop's second in command, in 2009. (MPR News/Jennifer Simonson)

Editor's note: The original version of this story incorrectly noted the year Wehmeyer was appointed pastor of Blessed Sacrament and St. Thomas the Apostle. The appointment happened in 2009. The story was corrected on Oct. 28, 2013.

Sasha Aslanian, Mike Cronin, Meg Martin and Tom Scheck contributed to this report.



Courtesy Minnesota Department of Corrections

Risky priest, secret past

Timeline: The archdiocese knew about the Rev. Curtis Wehmeyer's troubles, yet promoted him to pastor – until he was convicted of sexually abusing children.

1991 Vocation discernment begins

Vocation discernment begins

McDonough serves as vicar general

1991

1992

Police and court records: Curtis Wehmeyer



Criminal Complaint, Ramsey County, Possession of Child Pornography, Oct. 8, 2012



Criminal Complaint, Ramsey County, Sexual Misconduct with a Child Under 13, Sept. 9, 2012

1990



DWI arrest, Fillmore County Sheriff's Office report, Sept. 29, 2009



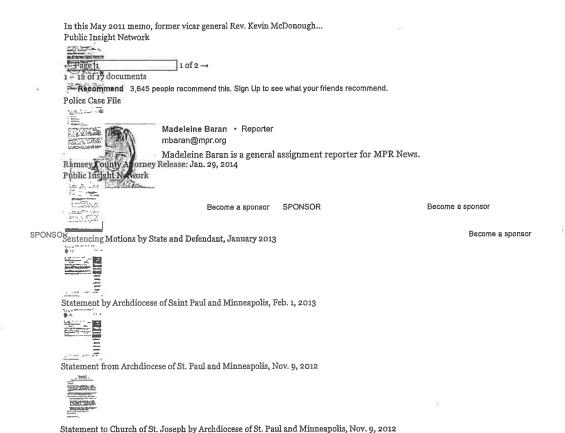
Guilty Plea to 17 Counts of Possessing Child Pornography, Nov. 8, 2012



Guilty Plea to Criminal Sexual Conduct 2nd Degree Under 13 Years of Age, Nov. 8, 2012



McDonough Memo on Wehmeyer May 2011





DECREE

In nomine Domini, Amen

On June 18, 2012, the Archdiocese of Saint Paul and Minneapolis received a complaint that Reverend Curtis Wehmeyer, a priest of this Archdiocese, supplied alcohol and sexually explicit images to a minor, and fondled or attempted to fondle the minor's genitals. I have concluded that this constitutes information which "at least seems to be true" (c. 1717).

Therefore, in accordance with the aforementioned canon, I decree that an inquiry be done into the facts and circumstances of this accusation, as well as its imputability to Father Wehmeyer.

Since my other duties prevent me from conducting this investigation personally, I hereby appoint Very Reverend Peter A. Laird, Vican General and Moderator of the Curia, to act as the investigator in this matter. In carrying out these duties, traffier Laird will have all of the authority of an auditor, in accordance with cc. 1428 and 1717. He is to collect any additional proofs he deems necessary in accordance with the norm of law as they relate to the present allegation. He is delegated to take testimony from the accused and from any witnesses (cc. 1530 - 1538 and 1547 - 1573), to obtain any necessary documents: (cc. 1540 - 1546); to enfisit he services of any experts deemed necessary (cc. 1574 - 1581). and to have access to places or things which he deems necessary for his investigation.

In conducting his investigation. Father Laird is to take care that such an investigation does nothing to have Father Wehmeyer's name or to violate his right to protect his privacy. Father Laird should also avoid taking any action which may interfere with or hinder any criminal investigation.

Within thirty days of the issuance of this decree, Father Laird is to make a preliminary written and oral report to me. To the extent possible, this report is to address the facts, circumstances, and imputability concerning the alleged offense. Thereafter, I will expect weekly updates on the progress of the investigation, which will conclude no later than one hundred eighty days from the date of this appointment.

Given on June 20, 2012, at Saint Paul, Minnesota.

The Most Reverend John C. Nienstedt

Archbishop of Saint Paul and Minneapolis

Reverend Daniel Bodin **Ecclesiastical Notary**

ARCH-000236

aint Peter Claver Catholic unurch 375 North Oxford Street Saint Paul, MN 55104

(pastor) 651-621-2261

(fax) 651-647-5394

9 May 2011

Memo To:

Tim Rourke

From:

Father Kevin McDonough

Re:

Father Curtis Wehmeyer and Disclosure

Tim, I have taken some time to think about the question of whether there is some sort of disclosure that would be needed or useful in his regard. My conclusion is that I would recommend against any disclosure in his workplace, but that I would like to know that he has disclosed his history with responsible priest friends. Let me lay out my thinking.

Disclosure in the church-rectory-office setting is aimed at preventing a priest from misusing his position as a priest to obtain impermissible favors (sex, money, information) from those to whom he ministers. With Father Wehmeyer, that has never been a question. His troublesome behavior has been to drive his car to "cruise" places that are known settings for anonymous On one occasion, he also engaged a man in a suggestive same-sex sexual encounters. conversation in a Borders bookstore. His priesthood came up in the conversation when he tried to use the fact that he is a priest as a way to deny that his ambiguous comments were meant to start something sexual. In fact, I think that you share with me the opinion that he really was not all that interested in an actual sexual encounter, but rather was obtaining some stimulation by "playing with fire". This sort of behavior would not show up in the workplace. I agree with Father Curtis that disclosure there would only serve to out his sexual identity questions (which, by the way, would be unlikely to surprise any observant person in the parish!).

On the other hand, disclosure to a group of peers is meant to help a priest to remain accountable for the spiritual and psychological work needed to maintain and improve his trustworthiness. I do not recall: has he done so? In fact, I do not remember whether he has a priest support group of any sort. I think that he would do well to have some real friends who can challenge him about how he is doing in living his priestly vocation with integrity.

My recommendation is that we would encourage (or even require) Father Wehmeyer to disclose his pattern of self-destructive behavior to a small circle of trusted friends. I am sending a copy of this memo to Father Laird, so that he can weigh in on the matter as well.

Cc: Father Peter Laird

> Since 1892, an African-American Catholic Community of Faith in Jesus Christ

ARCH-000591

MEMORANDUM

Date:

9.28.13

To:

Archbishop Nienstedt

From:

Fr. P. Laird

Re:

Wehmeyer case

Unless you are planning to publically clarify what advice you received me regarding Wehmeyer, I would like, for my personal files, a written acknowledgement from you on my role: that I counseled you against Wehmeyer being in active ministry much less serving as a pastor. I believe it is in accord with justice as many believe I was complicit in your decision.

Thank you.